6

Court Errors

"Preponderance of evidence"

1. Bias - lack of full context - appearance, education, etc
2. "Do you 'understand'... memory, knowledge, muscle memory → self representation, access to legal materials
3. (involuntary administration
4. admin. Procedures - Promulgation of Rules - "reckless" "purpose - indiff" "understand"
5. Currently only serves Rich / $
6. Reasonable Doubt [Beyond] = what is Reasonable
7. • Scientific methodology
8. Burden of Proof (evidence): (all jury decisions are bias if 100% evidence proof isn't available)
9. Conflict of interests
10. Exhausted: (exhaust admin. remedies)
    - "filing fee" response to Post conv....
        - Giving up after Sheer Exhaustion..
          only the Richest can Spam their laws / cases / complaints far enough for change
11. No-one to blame - mass deindividuation & media influence / control
    - Prosecuted by someone who doesn't even know you
    - Jury of Peers - Should be responsible for your conditions of confinement / treatment, for they condemned you and cannot just walk away...
12. The Seville Defense
    - State is responsible for: 1) learned violence (war propaganda) 2) feelings of insecurity / paranoia / threats to life i) Panama paper ii) Snowden & "BIG DATA" iii) Noam Chomsky "How the world works": planners
13. Loaded Terminology / lack of Universal Language (unbiased / scientific / factual) / False Narrative effects
14. Extortion: Parents, children, siblings in custody (HRP 3)

Exhaust administrative remedies or become exhausted by them - all to just PERMA V2GGIE?

1. must be recieved within 14 days 09 080, 08 135
2. denied initial grievance or appeal cannot be appealed 08 135
3. only one matter, action, or incident per griev. 08 135
4. The scope cannot be expanded 08 009A
5. No new information (unless unavailable @ the time)
   08 009A
6. Initial grievance, response, appeal
   06 001A, 08 009A
7. may not griev. which lacks personal knowledge
   09 123 - proofs & increase records / accountability
8. may not file more than 1 griev. regarding single event 09 123 - single event consists of many events...
9. may only request review of one matter per griev. 09 123
10. 08.009A & 09.081 - wrote all over original response - But then provided a copy of the original response while one was denied 9-81 and the other returned for correct...

9/3 i. Context ii. no instance is isolated (systematic origins & placement)

8 i. Did not, spoke of diff. event

7 i. without proper records & surveillance can always make this claim

6 i. The necessity for the ALC to hold onto and for ~~the~~ better record keeping

3/4/5 One event contains a sequence of smaller events (context) "assumptions"

2 i. what if the griev. officer made a mistake?
   such as: i. reasons for past 14 days exceptions, 10., 4 & 5,

instructions: list in detail all the reasons for your grievance

Q: Cant appeal denied Grievance", what if Griev. Coord. is mistaken, or wrong in assessment? (08 135, 09 080 09 123)

SYSTEMATIC DISTORTION OF INFO: - new / more reliable methods of comm.

More SECURE / ACCOUNTABLE Comm. / griev / kite systems

PROOF OF THE DEEP STATE OF UNCONSCIOUSNESS

2017 evidence 1) Property stolen 2) DPB lied about safe 3) Tackled (initiated contact/assault) 4) "Bear hug" narrative change 5) 4 inches! Narrative Δ and contradicts 3.5 in. blade police report

2019 1) Ticket for no seatbelt 2) Tried assisting "victim" 3) wrote "injured" 4) wrote "1 or 2" 5) no med. assist

2022 1) No miranda 2) stolen phone 3) changed plea w/ out knowledge 4) coerced, extorted", "if it makes you happy"

2019 6) fast **THE MAN IN THE HIGH CASTLE** n Speedy 7) hasty diagnosis 8) 10/5 "lied on Declaration" 9)

2017 Theft, false reporting/defam, inciting, medical mal-practice & conflict interest! (as well as in jail conditions, extortion)

1983 + Grievances SINCE returning to OSP (11/17)
- □ Medical Delay/Ignorance, meds, lotion, etc.
- ☑ BHS no new counselor even after request in Nov.
- ☑ Canteen Delay - FIXED (after 1 month/2 misses)
- ☑ Property Delayed until 1/3 (grieved but needs update)
- ☑ No comp. for legal work & AZ deliberate difficulty to my response
- □

1. 169.076 ...
2. Habeas mail "unreachable"
3. Clackamas clerk ...
4. mail room
5. Envelopes
6. PC requests, both misconducts reports - recklessness
7. Property/documents taken

ALSO FROM THE MODERN LIBRARY SCIENCE SERIES

8. PREA assault despite PC request recklessness

Man's Place in Nature by Thomas H. Huxley

The Value of Science by Henri Poincaré

The Advancement of Learning by Francis Bacon

9. lack of Pre - medical and/or mental
10. Law Library assist, conflict interest (Checks & Balances: law library, griev. coord.
11. + Grievences
12. fast n Speedy 90 days 5/24/23, 6/23 (RS: from Judge), order to dismiss sent 10/23, date set for 12/1 ... (60+ days past) [90 days]

Human Rights Portfolio (HRP)

^ consent*

1. Wrongful Death
2. Post-Partum (caused by meds, withdrawl & lack of comm.) parents
3. ~~Married~~ Proofs of Well being - children / family
   Domestic Extortion
4. Freedom of Religion, Speech, Assembly - 1
5. Cruel & Unusual & PREA - 8

cond. of confine.

Fairy tales are more than true: not because they tell us that dragons exist, but because they tell us that dragons can be beaten.
— G.K. Chesterton

frust. legit. efforts

6. Equal protection - 14
2.5 Defamation (effects: golem, stereotype, self-fulfill proph, cont. bias) & win-win

Love Extortions
- Temptations - appetites, & protection from abuse of our ~~Better~~ Nature / Mother

narrative

GLOBAL FOOTPRINTS

A. Modern Slavery*
B. Environmental
C. Security (city responsibilities)

(3/5/6/14) freedom of Travel / Asylum / Sanctuary
reduce - precip. of violence / conflict

Prisoners limitted communication / free speech

7. Self Representation (15th)
access to legal materials 169.076

{Please stop treating me worse than an animal} I want [Protective custody] for multiple [reasons] - the most obvious being ① I'm locked in a facility w/ a bunch of violent criminals ② The guards are not responsive to my requests for help: a. Too much power w/ too little of education b. compassion fatigue - thankfully a small percentage sometime help (bystander effect)! ③ I have published materials against the crimes of the State, white supremacists and the culture of war which makes all ~~associated~~ US citizens worse than the defamed Epstein, all citizens of USA are effectively (by behavioral analysis & stoichiometric footprint) by association [unless actively protesting, dissenting, conscientiously objecting]: white supremacists, murderers, rapists, human traffickers. Because of those publications the State, actively pursues a false-narrative to discredit me, my sanity, with the help of the military (who profits most directly off the modern cult of war / death) industrial complex; constantly surrounding me w/ provocateurs, detractors & distractors. The State & is able to coerce money-needy individuals who have nothing to lose and a false hero-narrative to gain, to threaten, harm & even kill me. The same goes for the white supremacists who are afraid to admit or ignorant that no-where in the world can you purchase a white baby as cheap as a dark skinned baby, ~~and~~ the poorest countries are non-white. This is thanks to our US Economy (read noam chomsky: "How the world works" chapter on American planners public record and Neo Nazi contra operations to dismantle 3rd world attempts @ democracy.

① uneducated violent criminals. low IQ / self control

① Cult of violence / lack of Jungle ② Rat! Rap! Surgeons & threats, impossible to prove to paranoid like court bins...

(4) I am also targetted by big-pharma for whistle blowing on the murderous, insurance fraudulent Hospice industry which hastens/ speeds up death w/out the patients knowledge or consent
a) by misusing (comfort) medication & placebo belief in how soon one will die b) by lying on death records

(5.) I have been repeatedly celled with violent and disturbing individuals who have threatened my life ~~even~~ including a white supremacist gang member AFTER my practical fears were ~~made~~ explicitly made on multiple records. I need to file 3 CD 1473's to avoid all contact w/ Mark Stratton, Michael Barnes & any Brutes/ white supremacist/ skinhead gang members or sympathizers,

(6.) lack of accountability, video recording devices

(1) [cont...] who repeatedly threaten violence and rape and where gang & drug activity is actually encouraged / NO SENSE OF BASIC NEED: SECURITY

(7) I have published SO MUCH and gotten no feedback on some seriously important issues: OBVIOUSLY BEING SILENCED

2./8 The guards did not respond when yelled for help

(1) [cont.] Gangs, weapons, drugs, violent people

Learning to Love, not fear, the atom bomb / deep state "demons" of musicians or alien "character dev." propaganda

I would feel safer back at Lane County Jail - The guards were more accountable and subject to video recording, and responded quicker

Please get an education, ~~you are~~ your ignorance and priviledge is hurting our world, when it could be helping

ABOUT THE TYPE

This book was set in Bembo, a typeface based on an old-style Roman face that was used for Cardinal Pietro Bembo's tract *De Aetna* in 1495. Bembo was cut by Francesco Griffo (1450–1518) in the early sixteenth century for Italian Renaissance printer and publisher Aldus Manutius (1449–1515). The Lanston Monotype Company of Philadelphia brought the well-proportioned letterforms of Bembo to the United States in the 1930s.

Legal Battles/Grievances (WHERE IS JUSTICE?)

1. Wrongful Death - 2016 filed in 2019 Benton Co
2. Defamation - 2017 Benton Co. (conflict of interest, medical mal., coercion/...)
3. Theft - 2022 Jackson Co, APD
4. Habeas Corpus/Post Conviction Relief - 2023, May, Lane Co
5. Divorce (pet. for Dissolution) '23 Clackamas
6. Cruel & Unusual '23 Salem, OR, OSP (7/5, 7/6, 7/7, 7/11, 7/21-22, 7/29, 8/4, 8/5, 8/15)
7. Just & Speedy x2 Lane County 10/5/22, 2/23; Benton County Warrant, 6/23, 9/23
8. appeal 2023
9. Pet. for admin Review - no concrete evidence was given to/or time the complying (UA "refusal": contraband) AKA: a single written testimony is not sufficient as the Dismissed Duty Possession Charge showed one officer said yes, another said no. (similar to DUI case) + no evidence even knew of rule + time for ...

x = plan to dismiss/backout by 12/23
o = filed, currently waiting
#3 & 6 potential combine & 7
*2 underline = incomplete paperwork &
* underline = never officially filed/

OREGON DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS
NON-EMERGENCY HEALTH CARE REQUEST

FROM:

INSTITUTION: CC
NAME: Spencer Joseph Barrett
SID NUMBER: 22418875
UNIT&BUNK: B206B
ADDRESS: CC

TO:

NAME: Law Library
TITLE: CD 1442
ADDRESS: CC

(Fold Here)

① GH3 (gods house of hip hop) Radio
"times running out" "when ya"
"soldier on a mission w/ ammunition, can hear me comin"
"statue of liberty... hannibal(?)"
"in effect to be globally focus... so I gotta be more focused" "a slower"
"its god over money et cetera"

③ Legal Issues: Simple fixes (7/4)
1. Self representation
2. conscious or unconscious Bias
3. Burden of Proof "Beyond reasonable doubt" - Science, peer review,
4. True sentencing/reparations for continual instances of "broken law". Tearing the roots of the problem out - redesign society to assist/account for common = errors of judgment"/temptations. Real Sciences Real Laws, Real Justice. applied sociology a) OBJECTIVE Truths, larger collective climes to first resolve before feigning morality 5) Coerced to Plea (Pyramid) & Psych effects
1.1 Psuedo community, Superficiality & Service &
1.05 "learn to take care of self": self made man Nietzsche fantasy vs. reality (HUMBLE. BELONGING)
1.06 "Lineal"

② (7/2) Preparing WRITINGS/BOOK/GRIEVANCES "SIMPLE SOLUTIONS"
1. grievances against my family, friends & society. Terrorist government, people too afraid to stand up, police state "friends"
2. An ideal world for my daughter, for all children. Max attention, catering, compassion & care
3. Justice System: run by Logic, not $ or words (verifiable math will still have competing formulas for "best fit/solution"
• Gaining the Trust of the Trustless not by words (too easy to misinterpret) FEAR OVER-RULES LOVE = SURVIVAL based conscious
1.5 Priviledge: Extra time and resources wasted
• Disadvantage of Drug Use: CONTROL. Anger benefits in a time of War vs. a Time of Peace & Trust
• false father Complex: Psuedo-Morality. Christ: "throw the first stone". Objective & relative righteous projections, breath constrictions, enemy imagery distract from true health/needs. Standing up for all SHIT ART and paving a way forward from Nonsense/convincing "why try to save anything if it all disintegrates" vs. The Akhashic.
1.5 deep state: Christ story: a burden to carry White suprem. Sins
"self defamation etc."

④ (7/4) 4. Human Nature; Hypnotism & retards limited cognition, self serving Bubble without results. SOLUTION: a modernized Education camp (THE LIBRARY & MUSEUM), getting as much in Writing as possible to battle Soothsayers/silver tongues and to agree on KEYWORDS, definition, a universal dictionary
To eliminate causes for needless arguing: are your basic needs met? are you in health? To earnestly seek the Roots of our discontent & eliminate distracting and disrupting babble by Providing for the public welfare.
(micro grids, ALIVE, Rights of Nature, Eco summits, ACPC)

Department of Corrections Policies (9/5)

20.1.1 - Department Mission, Vision, and Core Values

Vision: we take a proactive role.. we are committed, creative and productive organization which recognizes safety & security as essential.. require sound fiscal management of public resources.. create partnerships with Oregon communities.. provide offender programs and resources

Department of Corrections Human Resources	
Title: Department Mission...	DOC Policy:
Supercedes: Policy dated	
Applicability: all employees, volunteers	
Directives Cross-Reference: None	

I. Purpose
To provide clear mission statement, vision for desired future and a core value set for day to day governance and desired Organizational culture

II. Policy
The following mission, vision, and core values are adopted to enable a framework for decision making and personal behavior... Core Values: Our responsibilities, Integrity, Teamwork, Respecting others, constructive change, the participation of all

CD1382 DOC Code of Ethics: I will maintain the highest ideals of professional and compassionate public service by respecting the dignity, cultural diversity and human rights of all persons and protecting the safety and wellfare of the Public.. my fundamental duty is to serve the public: to safeguard lives and property, to protect Department of Corrections incarcerated persons against deception, oppression or intimidation, violence or disorder.. self restraint.. honest and truthful. I will be exemplary in obeying the law.. I have been selected for a position of public trust and I will constantly strive to be worthy of that trust

DOC Policy: 20.1.2

20.1.3 - Code of Conduct.. III POLICY: every employee.. shall constantly strive to attain the highest standards of conduct and professional public service.. faithful to the ~~principles~~ code of ethics vision, values rules and policies (5. CREATE THE CONDITIONS TO EXCEL IN SUCH STREAMLINE)

40.1.13 - Prison Rape Elimination Act (I) Purpose A. immediately respond to, investigate and support prosecution (B) Through Education Increase awareness of safe reporting mechanisms and available services to victims.. creating inst. cultures that discourage sexual aggression and misconduct (C) Through classification, assignment, review of new technologies, and improvements to institution architecture where feasible.. identify opportunities to separate and carefully monitor both sexually abusive and vulnerable inmates and abusers and victims to reduce the incidence of sexual misconduct (D) will establish data collection systems to accurately track, identify core causal factors toward zero-tolerance standard (II) Definitions (A) abuser: inmate committing sexual assault, or coercing sex in exchange for protection or other favors (C) non assaultive sex activity: engaging in sex activity which produces or is intended to stimulate conducted without violence, threat of violence, coercion or weapon ~~sex~~ (F) Sexual assault: where force or threat used.. touching of sexual or intimate parts (D) sex activity: fondling, deviant behavior, manipulation of genitalia (O) vulnerable inmate: inmate @ high risk (1) classification (A.1). (e) known mental illness (f) first time in DOC (g) past history of victimization (h) own perception of vulnerability (2) inmate should be designated vulnerability if (a) 3 or more criteria apply (A 1)

↘

PRISONERS SELF-HELP LITIGATION MANUAL

Amnesty International
322 Eighth Avenue / New York, NY 10001
(212) 807-8400 / amnesty.org
¹) detained for beliefs, not used violence (Prisoners of Conscience). ²) Oppose death penalty, torture or other inhumane treatment. ³) Work for a fair & prompt trial. ⁴) For prisoners who been ill-treated, will provide a "Questionnaire on Torture & ill treatment". Published numerous reports on Human Rights violations

Human Rights Watch
350 5th Avenue, 34th floor / New York, NY 10118-3299
(212) 290-4700 / hrw.org
Conduct fact finding investigations into human-rights abuses in all regions of the World. Monitor conditions of detention around the world

Oregon CURE
1631 NE Broadway - #460 / Portland, OR 97232
(866) 357-2873 / www.oregoncure.org
criminal justice reform and rehabilitation of errants

ACLU of Oregon
PO Box 40585 / Portland, OR 97204-0585
(503) 227-3186 / www.aclu-or.org
Handle Post conviction, habeas corpus and prison-conditions cases

American Friends Service Committee / Joyce D. Miller
1501 Cherry Street / Philadelphia, PA 19102
(215) 241-7000 / afsc.org
analysis and action reports (free to prisoners) including: Survivors manual

Defamation p290

(VIII). Reporting and Investigation of Sexual Assaults (D.) if occurred in past 96 hours: (1) follow "chain of custody" securing clothing of both (2) place abuser in dry seg (3) do not interview alleged abuser (4) do not allow alleged abuser to shower (5) notify and brief Security Manager (6) notify Oregon State Police (7) notify special investigations unit (11) referral to BHS for counselling (E) if more than 96 hours apply 1-7 (2.) work with institutions Health Service staff for: (a) evaluation, hospital (b) testing STD (c) Referral to BHS for counseling (IX) Victim Services (B.) Mental Health - Behavioral Services will (1) interview (2) determine long-term treatment (5.) assign mental health provider to the Sexual Assault Response Team (SART) (XI) Data Collection (3) Document accountability (4) document victim recieve appropriate follow-up effective 11/1/08
40.1.12 conflict management (inmate)

LAW LIBRARY REQUEST FORM - INTAKE

FROM:

Institution: CC

Name: Spencer Joseph Barnett

SID: 22418875

Unit/Bunk: B206B

TO:

LAW LIBRARY

BOX NO. ____________________

Mailed Petition for admin Review to Inspector General on 6/30/23

*

291-105-0005: (3)(b)(A) (3)(b) the primary objective of these rules are: (A) To provide for the.. safety and security of.. adults in custody* (B) to establish.. fair procedures for the processing of misconduct reports for Adults in custody. (D) to encourage positive behavioral change* (3)(c) to promote these objectives, adults in custody.. are issued individualized sanctions based upon the totality of the circumstances* (including.. adult in custody's behavior, strengths and needs*)

"-"-0013 AIC access to the rules of prohibited Conduct

- During the admission and orientation process AICs will be provided w/ the Rules of Misconduct* (291-105-0015) and Rights in formal and informal Hearings (291-105-0056)

"-"-0021 Procedures for Handling Misconduct by AICs

(2)(b) the reviewing supervisor ~~shall~~ will ensure the report is accurate, appropriate, and supported by sufficient information (2)(A) the report shall identify all discovered information related to the incident (including video..) the misconduct report must contain sufficient and complete facts to support the alleged rule violations

"-"-0028 Conduct of Formal Hearings (3) standard of proof: Rule violations shall be found upon proof by a preponderance of the evidence (the greater weight of evidence - by that evidence that has the most convincing force.) (not necessarily amount or #...) §

LAW LIBRARY REQUEST FORM INTAKE

Oregon AIC Legal Library

SID #: 22418875 Last: Barrett First: Spencer

Date: 06 / 27 / 23 Institution: Coffee Creek Unit/Bunk: B206B

Please complete ALL DEADLINE information. Be sure to include Court and Case Number information on all requests. If not applicable, please indicate by writing "N/A" in those spaces.

Court Deadline: ____ / ____ / ____ Pro Se: ☐ YES ☐ NO Nature of Case: Petition for Admin Review (CD 1442)
(Ex: Direct Appeal, Habeas Corpus, etc.)

Jurisdiction / Court: —— (Ex: Malheur County Circuit Court / U.S. District Court) Case #: ____ (Ex: A10000 / 22CV00001)

Attorney Name: —— Case Name: ____ v. ____ (Ex: State v. Your Last Name)

REQUESTED MATERIALS

	QTY		QTY
☐ Child Support Modification*		☐ Direct Appeal	
☐ Power of Attorney – Durable*		☐ Federal Habeas Corpus	
☐ Power of Attorney – General*		☐ Post-Conviction Relief	
~~Fast & Speedy – County~~ CD 1442 & OAR 291-105			

Forms with (*) require available funds to be processed.

Case Law / Statutes / Rules / Policies

Limit 5 items at a time – 1 item per line

1. CD 1442
2. OAR 291-105
3.
4.
5.

Use space below for questions to a Legal Assistant, Law Library Coordinator, or when requesting miscellaneous information, like your attorney's address. **DO NOT USE THIS SPACE TO REQUEST MATERIALS OR FORMS.**

Comments: CD 1442
OAR 291-105

COPIES

of Original Documents: ____ # of Sets to be Copied: ____ Double-sided Copies? ☐ Yes ☐ No

Title of Document: ____ (Ex: Habeas Corpus / Post-Conviction Relief / 1st file / Attorney Letter)

Jurisdiction / Court: ____ Case #: ____ New Case? ☐ Yes ☐ No

Type of Filing, Court Action, or Proceeding: ____

Purpose for Copies: ____

Library Use Only ---- Do Not Write Below This Line ---- Library Use Only

LA Comments:

Requesting: ☐ Copies ☐ LA Question

Sending: ☐ OAR Index ☐ ORS Index ☐ Policy Index ☐ Forms List

Materials Not Sent Due To: ☐ Over the Check Out Limit ☐ Previously Filled

****Library Coordinator Only****

☐ Copies Approved = Total Copies ____

☐ Copies Denied

☐ No CD28 Attached ☐ CD28 Not Signed ☐ Original Document(s) Not Included

Reason for Denial: ____

☑ **Returning:** Originals ____ Copies ____ Personal Folder ____ Personal Envelope ____ Original Kyte ✓

Form ID	Sent	NSF	Not Sent
CD1442	☑	☐	☐
Loaner	☑	☐	☐
	☐	☐	☐
	☐	☐	☐
	☐	☐	☐

Date Received: JUN 29 2023

Date Answered: JUN 29 2023

AIC Clerk Initials: [signature]

Staff Signature: [signature]

OREGON DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS
AIC COMMUNICATION FORM

FROM

INSTITUTION: CC
AIC NAME: Spencer Joseph Barrett
SID #: 22418875
UNIT/BUNK: B206B
ADDRESS: CC

TO

NAME: Law Library
TITLE: CD 1442
ADDRESS: CC

Mailed Petition for admin Review to Inspector General on 6/30/23

*

(Fold Here)

Petition for admin Review

1) There was not substantial compliance w/ the rule because:
A) I was not aware I was breaking a rule the ~~officer~~ guard told me I could go back to my cell or go to temp Holding
B) I felt a threat to my ~~safety~~ life, if I returned to my cell (safety & security)

2) not based upon a preponderance of evidence because:
A) incomplete (and inaccurate) description: i) said ~~I have~~ he's already threatened me ii) ~~had~~ Spoke w/ multiple ~~officers~~ guards for ~30 min
B) proof I have ~~felt a threat~~ explicitly stated concerns for my safety & security to my life: i) multiple grievances (CCIC-2023; 05-071, 06-009, 06-010) ii) statement made on record @ sentencing (5/23/2023) iii) lifer work ministry site
C) lack of audio/video - Body Cam

3) not in accordance w/ OAR 291-105 because: 3bA, 3bD, 3c
i)

0005

0013 provided w/ rules of misconduct & rights in hearings

0021
2b supported by sufficient information
2A sufficient facts to support alleged rule violation

~~0028 3 - Standard of proof preponderance of evidence~~

OREGON DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS

AIC COMMUNICATION FORM

TO: Law Library Date: 6/27/23

State your issue in detail: I would like the Department approved "Petition for Administrative Review form" (CD1442) and directions on how to submit it to the Inspector General or to be referred to someone who knows how I can obtain and submit a CD1442

Thank you for your Consideration

PS May I please also have an info sheet detailing OAR 291-105

Thanks again

AIC Committed Name (first middle last)	SID#	Housing Unit
Spencer Joseph Barrett	22418875	B206B

Response/Action Taken:

Items/Forms Attached CD1442 Loaner

Date Received: JUN 29 2023 Referred To*:

Date Answered: JUN 29 2023 Signature of Staff Member: [signature]

*If forwarded, please notify the AIC

CD 214 (02/2020)

Department of Corrections Policies (9/5)

20.1.1 – Department Mission, Vision, and Core Values

Vision: We take a proactive role.. we are committed, creative and productive organization which recognizes safety & security as essential.. require sound fiscal management of public resources.. create partnerships with Oregon communities.. provide offender programs and resources

Department of Corrections
Human Resources

Title: Department Mission... | DOC Policy:

Supercedes: Policy dated

Applicability: all employees, volunteers

Directives Cross-Refere...

I. Purpose
To provide clear mission statement, vision for desired future and a core value set for day to day Governance and desired Organizational culture

II. Policy
The following mission, vision, and core values ... ion making and personal beha- ... work, Respecting ... of

are adopted to enabl... vior... Core Values: others, constructive...

CD1382 DOC Code ...
professional and c... dignity, cultura... protecting the S... duty is to serve ... protect Departm... deception, appre... self restraint... obeying the la... trust and cl...

DOC Policy: 20.1.2

20.1.3 – Code of Cond...
strive to attain ... public service ... rules and polic...

40.1.13 – Prison Rape ...
investigate an... reporting meet... that ... on

Exhaust administrative remedies...
become ...

1. mu...
2. de...
app...
3. only...
4. The...
5. no ...
08
6. Initi...
06
7. ma...
09
8. may ...
event
9. may ...
09
10. 08.009
9/3 i. Co...
(Sc...
8 i. Did ...
7: ...

Court Errors

"Preponderance of evidence"

- Bias - lack of full context - Appearance, education, etc
- "Do you 'Understand'"... memory, knowledge, muscle memory
- Involuntary administration → self representation, access to legal materials, library
  - admin. Procedures - Promulgation of Rules
- Currently only Serves Rich / $ – "reckless", "Possec-indiff", "understand"
- Reasonable Doubt [Beyond] : What is Reasonable
  - Scientific methodology
- Burden of Proof (evidence): (all jury decisions are bias if 100% evidence proof isnt available)
- Conflict of Interests
- Exhausted: (exhaust admin. remedies)
  - "filing fee" response to Post conv...
  - Giving up after Sheer Exhaustion..
    only the Richest can Spam their laws / Cases / complaints far enough for chance
- No-one to ...
  - Prose...
  - "I...

Oregon ... Public Defense Se...
App... Division
1175 Court Street NE
Salem, OR 97301-4030

ADDRESS SERVICE REQUESTED

LEGAL MAIL

Spencer ...

486 2. civil rights actions vs. Tort actions.. deliberate indifference to medical needs may constitute medical malpractice or negligence, deliberate indifference to prisoner's safety may also be negligence

461, 331 Malicious Prosecution [TORTS]
└ 368 (IV.n.4)

TORTS

Defamation, 290
intentional infliction of emotional distress, 461, 465
  sexual abuse claims, 145-46
medical malpractice and Negligence, 104-8

OSP 08 009	~~9/25~~	8/11	✓	pp 9.5	cell removal
OSP 08 065	(10.5, 12.5)	8/21	X	(17.5, 18.5)	comp system
CCIC 06 001	(p7.5, 8.5)	6/13	✓		
OSP 08.135	26.5, 28.5	9/07	X		
OSP 09.081		9/20	✓		
09.080					
OSP 09.051		9/20	X	prop.	
09.123		9/18	✓	DSU	
		10/2	X	Retal	

VI. restraining order O.D.O.C.

1. Property Loss: 36, 29-32, 41
2. Accountable Communication System: 33, 1
3. Religious Diet: 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 14, 15, 16, 17
4. Access to courts & legal materials: 13, 2
5. Adequate medical & mental Treatment
6. Deprivation of Basic Human needs: 1, 46, 49, 51
7. Protective custody: 2, 10, 11, 18, 29-32, 53, 5

?: 19, 20 Protective custody, access t

Scriptures, Protected legal Property

complete (1983)

☒ cert of service
☒ 1/11 salem district of oregon, — division
☒ 3/11 defendant #4 (add McGraw, Breen, Arrington, Lawson & Inspector General)
☒ 4/11 D. Deliberate Indifference, Negligence see attached
  color of law (434-37)
☒ 7/11 §3
☐ Kite Cleland Once recieve Trust Account Record

List of Defendants pp 54, 58, 70 ("attached")

1. O.D.O.C.
2. O.C.E.
3. City of Salem
5. 6/23 McGraw
4. 5/30, 6/4 Arrington

ADD ☐ ODOC Director
☐ 3 Superintendants
☐ City of Eugene (Guy)

1983 §

OSP 08 009 ~~9/25~~ 8/11 ✓ pp 9.5 cell removal
OSP 08 065 (10.5, 12.5) 8/21 X (17.5, 18.5) comm system
CCIC 06 001 (p 7.5, 8.5) 6/13 ✓ veggie → appealed "can't appeal"
OSP 08.135 26.5, 28.5 9/07 X fast n speedy, Foster issue
OSP 09.081 9/20 ✓ Foster - appealed
OSP 09.080 9/20 X prop. & admin
OSP 09.051 9/18 ✓ DSU - envelopes
09.123 10/2 X Retaliation (Foster)

OSP release counselor Kasandra Angelozzi

VI. restraining order O.D.O.C.

1. Property Loss: 36, 29-32, 41
2. Accountable Communication System: 33, 1,
3. Religious Diet: 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 14, 15, 16, 17
4. Access to courts & legal materials: 13, 22-24, 34, 35, 38-40, 42-45, 46, 47, 49, 51, ~~appealed on 10/4~~
5. Adequate Medical & mental Treatment: ~~06 001~~ ~~08 009~~ ~~09 081~~: ~~13~~, 37, 50, 52, 53,
6. Deprivation of Basic Human needs: 1, 46, 48, 51
7. Protective custody: 2, 10, 11, 18, 29-32, 53, 55, 56, & legal materials

?: 19, 20 Protective custody, Access to courts, Rel. diet, & Scriptures, Protected legal Property, reliable communication, Adequate Medical & mental Health treatment,

Protective Custody, Access to courts & legal materials, protection of Property/legal documents, reliable communication system, Adequate Medical & mental Health treatment, Religious Diet & Scriptures

complete (1983)

☒ cert of service
☒ 1/11 Salem district of Oregon, — division
☒ 3/11 defendant #4 (add McGraw, Breen, Arrington, Lawson & Inspector General)
☒ 4/11 D. Deliberate Indifference, Negligence see attached, color of law (434-37)
☒ 7/11 & 3

☐ Kite Cleland Once recieve Trust Account Record

List of Defendants pp 54, 58, 70 ("attached")

1. O.D.O.C.
2. O.C.E
3. City of Salem
5. 6/23 Mcgraw
4. 5/30, 6/4 Arrington
6. 6/27, Breen
7. 7/6 (OSP 38.5, 37.5), 8/2 (34 & 35.5); Petitions for Admin Review & 8/9 Phone Calls 10/18 & I.G.
8. 7/7, Lt Brown
9. 7/11, QMHP Tanya
10. 7/29, 8/3 Snyder
11. 8/5 Bond & Sgt. Heldt 12. Lawson (8/11)

ADD ☐ ODOC Director
☐ 3 Superintendants
☐ City of Eugene (guy)

12. 8/15 Foss, hearing officer #+1
13. 8/15, 9/14, 10/7 Hale
14. 8/19, Sgt. Lopez
16. 10/5, Trimble, LT.
17. 10/9, LT Erikson
15. 9/27, Anna Portnoy BHS
18. 10/19, Bolczynski, Gates (Cpt. Asay & LT Stevenson) 10/24 + Golden
(22 total individual defendants) or [illegible] individual
9/14 Hale Ch. Corrigan (10/26)

grievances) G = Grievance, G.R. = Grievance Response, G.A = Griev. appeal

note(s) ^1) numerous communications were sent and never returned, [see: ~~griev reply in AR~~ ^2 ~~and~~ grieve 09 051A
Lost 505

^2)

PC = Protective Custody
Kite = AIC Comm. form

1. 05-30-23, G, phone admin/call center (05-070)
2. 05-30-23, G, PC request #1 (05-071)
3) 06-02-23 (06-001), Religious Diet, G #1 (4) 06-05-23, Rel. Diet Kite
4. 07-31-23, (06-001), G.R., * response took ~~70~~ 70 days # +1
5. 09-07-23, (06-001), G.A., problem remains @ OSP (and OSCI)
6. ^2) 06-11-23, rel. diet request receipt
7. 06-06-23, rel. diet request 1
8. 06-06-23, rel. diet request 2
9. 06-07-23, 06-009, G, PC request #2
10. 06-07-23, 06-010, G, PC request #3
11. ~~Behavior~~ 06-15-23, BHS consent form
12. 06-14-23, Benton County Judge Speedy receipt
13. 06-15-23, (06-017), G, Religious Diet #2 "ms. Thomson" #7
14. 06-18-23, Conduct order, veg. diet discrimination # +1
16. 06-22-23, ~~Conduct order~~, ms. Thomson retaliates
(15) 06-16-23, 06-021, G, Religious Diet #3 "ms Thomson & staff"
(18) 06-23-23, Misconduct report, "emergency button"
19. 06-24-23, Rights in formal and informal hearings (CD 295)
20. 06-24-23, Violations (-4.46.02 (CD 295)
21. 06-27-23, Sanction order, case 2306 CCIC 0016
Signed: c/o D. Davis for Breen
22. 06-30-2023 (23DR11697), 08-28-23 Letter clerk court "not yet accepted" "no case number exist" "re file", case #23DR11697
23. 05-18 to 07-11-23, Civil docket case # 6:23-cv-00738-AR
24. page 2 "
25. 07-17-23, ~~07-31-23~~ Hearing Finding of ~~Fact, Conclusion~~ 2307 OSP0017 OSP35
26. 07-17-23, 07-24-23 Finding of Fact 2307 OSP 0029 OSP 35
28. 08-09-23, Letter from Michael Anthony Barnes (+ witness Adam Chronin)
27. 08-05-23, misconduct report, refused to comply" "return to GP"
29. 08-11-23, G, 08-009, PC request #4 & missing property
30. 09-29-23, 08-009A, GA, PC request
31. 10-24-23, 08-009A, GA, "
(30) 09-22-23, 08-009, G.R.
33. 08-15-23, 08-065, G, comm. forms (see OSP 12.5 "no rule exists")
34. ~~09-08~~ 08-29-23, 08-135, G, Law Library, Foster #1 (35.) →
35. 09-07-23, Kite, missing documents (see also 29, 08-001) # +1
36. 09-08-23, Kite, medical, Vitamin D supplement

37. 09-12-23, 09-051, G, Indigent Envelopes # +1 38-40
38. 10-19-23, 09-051, GR } see 45.
39. 10-26-23, 09-051A, GA
40. 09-19-23, 09-081, G, Law Library, Foster #2 # +2 42-45
41. 10-02-23, 09-081, GR
42. 10-10-23, 09-081A
43. 10-24-23, 09-081A
44. 09-19-23, 08-135A ← (35)
46. 09-27-23, mail violation "Black stamped envelopes"
41. 09-19-23, 09-080, G, Property
47. 09-29-23, 09-123, G, Law Library, Foster #3
48. 10-03-23, 10-025, G, ODOC Staff & culture
49. 10-03-23, 10-027, G, mail violation (see 38-40, 46)
50. 10-08-23, 10-028, G, Inadequate med & mental, PREA
51. 10-10-23, 10-057, G, DSU Canteen
52. 10-13-23, Kite, Dr. Smith (see 37)
55. 10-26-23, 10-091, G, PC request #5 (29, 11, 10, 2)
53. 10-19-23, Misconduct report, OSP trauma, Dis. of. order
54. 10-24-23, Hearing, case # 2310 OSCI 0054 OSCI 38
56. 11-1-23, Misconduct report, PC request #6
57. 11-03-23, Sanctions, Case # 2311 OSCI 0001 OSCI
(OSP 5.5) = 2307 OSP 0017 OSP 35 (re: 25)
for #'s see also: petition for admin. ~~appeal~~ reviews
18-21, 25-26, 27, 53, 54, 56-57 (misconduct reports, hearing & sanctions)
(OSP 34-38.5)

58. list of staff 10-24-23
59. Protective custody is a necessity 10-19-23
60. Algorithm of Faith, "Behavioral Model 10-19
61. www.archive.org/details/@SJB177 10-19
62. Fast n' Speedy, med-max security 10-11
63. Future of Democracy 10-11
64. Justice, Community 10-11
65. Your right as a grandparent 10-11
66. Arrest footage, transcript, police report
67. Cruel & Unusual 1 Facts 8-4
68. Cruel & Unusual 2 sexual assault 8-4
69. Cruel & Unusual 3 Chamberlain 8-4
70. Cruel & unusual 4 witnesses 8-4

STATE HABEAS)
Affidavit): Spencer Joseph Barrett, 0, 0, 0, 100, ~20k student loans, dated, signed
Pet. for Habeas) 1/3 Marion, S.J. BARRETT, ____, ____, Oregon
OSCI superintendent Highberger?

S.J. BARRETT v. O.D.O.C., O.C.E., City of Salem/Marion County ~~Bat~~ Bd. of Comm'rs, et. al., et. al., et al. (p8&2)

* Oregon Dep't of Corrections et al
Oregon Corrections Enterprise
City of Salem
See attached

3/11 II A. State B. ~~Cruel & Unusual Punishment~~ 1st, Eighth ammendment, 14th violations

4/11 C. N/a D. [explain how each defendant acted under color of State or local law] see attached 1.1 & 5.1, 5.7 (☐ add CR2) 54, 58, 70

III convicted and Sentenced State prisoner

IV A. N/a B. see attached 03/25-07/05 CCIC, 07/05-10/19 OSP, 10/19-Today-OSCI

5/11 C. date and approx. times: see attached & deprived constitutional rights and sexually assaulted

D. [What happened, who did what, who else saw] see attached (55, 58, 70 Breen, Arrington, Lawson, Inspector Gen.

V describe injuries: Serious mental & physical harm. See attached

VI state what you want court to do: (☐ add CR2 1-6) PC, Prison Reform. ☐ + 3 million

6/11 VII A. yes, C.C.I.C., O.S.P., O.S.C.I. B. yes C. ~~No~~ yes, see attached

7/11 D. yes E. 1. where did you file: C.C.I.C., O.S.P., O.S.C.I

2. what did you claim (see attached ~ 08-009 and more

3. What was the result: ~~Denied~~, ~~None~~ deliberate indifference, negligence

4. What steps did you take to appeal that: (see attached) took all possible steps, Grievance process is completed. Multiple ~~examples~~ exhibits show arbitrary/arbitration, deliberate indifference and frustrating my legitimate legal efforts

8/11 F. 1. N/a 2. see attached (add CR2) G. see attached: to exhaust administrative remedies or to become exhausted by admin. remedies or Exhausting Administrative remedies

VIII No, N/a

9/11 A. No B. N/a ~~C.~~

10/11 C. No D. N/a

11/11 IX. A. Date, sign, print, SID # 22418875, Prison address

APP TO PROCEED IN FORMA PAUPERIS

1/4 S.J. Barrett, 1. yes ~~Sta~~ "Oregon Dep't of Corrections, O.S.C.I. 2 No a. N/a

2/4 b. name of last employer: ATE2 dnc address: Harrisburg, OR Date: 2019 20 hour 3. No 4. a-d No, e yes, 100, ⓪ f no — phone, tablet, backpacks?

3/4 5. yes, $5.11 (wait for $ signed from officer) 6. No 7. No 8. No 9. ~~N/a~~

4/4 10. yes, student loans & credit card 20-50K

Motion for App. Counsel 1/2 Print name, Sid, S.J. Barrett v. ODOC et al (—)

2/2 dated, sign, print, sid ☐ + 3 million

1/1 Civil Cover Sheet 1a. S.J. Barrett b. Marion c. TBD II. ② X III. N/a

IV. 550 V. ①X VI cite civil statute - 8th ammendment violation Breif desc: deliberate indifference, negligence, ~~severe~~ serious mental & physical harm

VII Demand $ Protective custody & Prison Reformation Jury demand: yes VIII related: N/a Date, Sign

CR2 p 3/11 You may sue state or local officials for the deprivation of any rights, privileges or immunities secured by the Constitution & Federal Laws

☐ research federal laws on legal property & protective custody

What federal constitutional or statutory rights do you claim are/is being violated: ________ ☐ ________ ☐ ________

Be specific about the reasons you believe each defendant is liable / p122

4/11 Events; where and when they arose
3 misconduct reports 1) 4/23 & 6/27 (Prior grievances) 2) 7/7 grievance 3) 10/19 (10/24) & 11/1

5/11 Date & approximate times:

5) reliable comm. system?
6) Adequate mental health

Injuries:

☐ What you want court to do for you: 1) provide me with Protective Custody, 2) guarantee my rights to legal materials, envelopes & mail, 3) Protect my property, 4) PREA,

7/11 describe all efforts to appeal to highest level of grievance process

1/11 Defendants: OSP, OSCI, Officer who conducted CCIC (Breen) misconduct report,
☐ CCIC Hearing, CCIC grievance coordinator Arrington &
☐ OSP grievance coordinator Lawson
☐ Inspector General (voicemails/messages) & PREA Hotline, Marion County Board of Commissioners
☐

Exhibits = public record request to recieve admin rev. (reports) (p444)

PREA (pp 120) 145

120 - 933 Marion County Board of Commissioners
930 assessing claim

933 p121
for: 1) Policy mixing nonviolent w/ violent prison
2) Understaffing, failure to monitor — monitored but by USPO
4 3) aggressive inmates in GP
5 4) allowing crime partners to commingle (gangs - violation #
3) crowding
6) inadequate inmate supervision, lack of inmate segregation (PC requests) and classification (s. min2)

121 ☐ Make the connection between what the defendants did or failed to do & what happened to you:

930 p121
☐ 1. (officials who failed to monitor a unit for prisoners with severe mental illness
2. officers who saw assault and did not act (inability to name 3-5 present due to lack of being on unit long enough & stolen documents)
3.

932 p121
1. "referring the matter for further investigation or taking similar administrative steps" rather than immediately intervening personally may be a reasonable discharge of their duty to protect inmates in of their care"

920 p120
1) deputy's allowed prisoner to rape

921 p120
1) do not take action with respect to sexual assaults they are informed of

923
1) [possible] failure to reclassify exploitative inmates

1107 p145

~~need~~ may need medical attention or psychological counselling

(143): To an Eighth ammendment violation, prisoners must show that prison staff have a sufficiently Wanton State of mind.

146 Verbal ~~abuse~~ threats of force may be unconstitutional in extreme cases usually involving plausible threats of death or injury (I am a transparent Broadcaster & my personal life, family, friends & location are all available)

2) Verbal abuse may be an aggravating factor when physical abuse is also established & may help prove malicious intent or unreasonableness

143) certain kinds of V.A. can constitute tort of defam

p147 Liability for force: Bystanders

1121 affirming officers criminal conviction of civil rights violation for failing to intervene

1125 failure to report can be evidence of deliberate indifference

CIVIL RIGHTS 432-60

conspiracy claims 422-23

ADA, 81, 87, 90-100, 162, 181, 443, 504, 522, 771

442 conspiracy claims def. p443

444 must show personal involvement → 145 (2) defendant after being informed failed to remedy a wrong (3) defendant created a policy or custom under which unconstitutional practices occur or allowed the continuance of such a policy or custom (4) defendant was grossly negligent in supervising (5) defendant exhibited deliberate indifference by failing to act on information that unconstitutional acts were occuring

Board of Commissioners

☐ p109 "deliberate indifference" or "reckless disregard"

☐ p402 constitutional rights such as religious freedom or access to courts

984 : prison employees were negligent in losing or damaging property" . . . duty to conduct prompt search when reported stolen/lost

☆ (1983) p433

CIVIL RIGHTS: FOCUS (8/5/23)

- Excuse: "removed to calm tier"
  evidence: How many Sprinklers Pop off? • Property Seized: 1 alerted Heldt, 2 Adam Chervin contess, 3 Mike claim, 4 Harris witness ("improperly stored in mag" / destroyed)
- Gary Evidence: Property not in his name
- Sent Multiple Kites to not be moved - grieved lack of response - NO OAR "NO RESPONSIBILITY"
- no Envelopes / phone calls Basic Essential
- frustrated legal actions due to mail system / mail Tamper
  Lane Post Conviction, Federal Habeas, Dist. of Man.
  witness allison knight / evidence, case history, mail
  (day of transfer to OSCI, Heldt manufactured excuse)
- ~~Propert~~ └ Property Delayed @ OSCI
- CCIC, OSP, OSCI Repeated attempts @ Downing legal records, kites, grievs, pet. for admin's
- Inciting violence (me, MSOC) (others) Self help lit. manual
- medical malpractice / inadequate mental: quick diagnosis "functional"
- Conflict interest ~~promulgation~~ "preponderance of Evidence": not based
  291-105-0028(3) "Standard of Proof" on amount of evidence or # of witnesses but that evidence which has the most convincing force" pg 19 "Department of Corrections Rule Manual"
  Title: Prohibited Conduct and processing Disciplinary Actions
  Effective: 9/6/2022
- CCIC, OSP, OSCI Repeated False Reports Misconduct Reports
- Repeated Seizure of Legal Documents / Evidence
- Repeated OSCI legal aid / manual
  Theft of Property 7/7 & 8/5 → 50 pages
  └ Family photos & Gods Great Love book
  ~ 10-20 documents

___ District of ___, ___ Division

1st, 8th & 14th Ammendment violations (freedom of religion, cruel & unusual punishment & equal-protection/due-process), Deliberate indifference, negligence, unnecessary force, inciting violence, ~~theft of Property~~ Tampering & ~~Frustrating legitimate Legal Efforts~~ / access to Courts, property loss

Property - due process protections (399-404)
Mailbox rule (524, 542, 650, 671-73) (672) Prisoner must use legal box
protection and advocacy for individuals with mental illness act
Americans with Disability act ; Prison Rape Elimination Act
Communication of medical needs (59-60

Main: 1) Legal library (access to courts & legal materials
2) accountable communication system and mail
3) Envelopes, hygiene, noise - Serious deprivation of

(8/9) 97

Prisoners self-help Litigation Manual
fourth Edition John Boston · Daniel Manville

"ran out of spoons" "grievances" "pens" "etc..."

Bias

p3 - Before you go to Court: 1. Exhaust the grievance system, 2. Keep records 3. understand who you are dealing w/ (Judges never been in Prison) (likely to believe authority figures are honest people acting in good faith unless you prove otherwise

*** 8 - "unnecessary & wanton infliction of pain" "unquestioned & serious deprivation of basic human needs" or "minimal civilized measure of life's necessities" basic human needs: "food, clothing, shelter, medical care & reasonable safety" & "warmth & exercise" & sanitation

page 9 personal hygiene & sleep... "unjustifiably inflicts pain or injury" or "is humiliating or antithetical to human dignity"[15] & "calculated harassment unrelated to prison needs"[16] ~ in connection w/ cell searches

cite 15, Hope v. Pelzer, 536 US at 738, 745

cite 16, Hudson v. Palmer, 468 U.S. (1984) see Whitman v. Nesic 2004 equating "calculated Harassment" to searches maliciously motivated, unrelated, unrelated to institutional security and "totally without penological justification"... unconstitutional to inflict

p 10

p 11 * "serious psychological pain" to serve "minor correctional concerns", "routine and automatic security concerns" or "pragmatic interests of lesser significance"[26]

cite 26 Jordan v. Gardner, 986 F.2d 1521, 1530 (9th Cir. 1993)

*** 8 "The eighth ammendment standard "draws its meaning from the evolving standards of decency that mark the progress of a maturing society"[27]

Kite to Foster/legal aid : once a week

@ = library request 8/11/23

cite 27: Rhodes v. Chapman, 452 U.S. 337 (quoting Trop v. Dulles, 356 US 86, 101, 78 S.Ct 590 (1958): accord Helling v. McKinney (1993) /// p.11 - Judges are supposed to rely on "objective factors" such as statutes and not their personal opinions about standards of decency[29]

cite 29: Rhodes v. Chapman, 452 U.S. at 346; Rodriguez v. McClenning, 399 (2005) ("any sexual ~~assault~~ contact between employees and prisoners constitutes cruel & unusual punishment") (holding American w/ disabilities act "reflects, to some degree, contemporary standards of decency concerning treatment of individuals w/ disability" (Schmidt v. Odell, 64 F. Supp 2d 1014, 1031 1999)

The Innocence Project: 100 Fifth Avenue, 3rd Floor
New York, NY 10011

ACLU: PO Box 40585, Portland, OR 97204-0585

Oregon Office of Gov: office of gov., 900 court street NE, Salem, OR 97301

American Friends Service Committee, contact: Joyce D. Miller, 1501 Cherry Street, Philadelphia, PA 19102
– Publish analysis & action reports (free); Survivors manual – ending sol. conf & teach when to assert rights

STOP PRISON RAPE: 3325 Wilshire Blvd - #340, Los Angeles, CA 90010

(pp 858)* Facts 15. (S. version: do you understand what I'm saying) where being taken 16. "I don't need to (c/o Bonel) (Lt. is waiting for you) understand I'm giving you an order" Sgt. Heldt "whats this Bullshit? are you telling me you cant go to G.P.? Jesus christ I guess its different when they fight back"

486 2. civil rights actions vs. Tort actions.. deliberate indifference to medical needs may constitute medical malpractice or negligence, deliberate indiffrence to prisoner's safety may also be negligence

461, 331 Malicious Prosecution [TORTS]
└ 368 (IV.r.4)

TORTS

Defamation, 290
intentional infliction of emotional distress, 461, 465
  sexual abuse claims, 145-46
medical malpractice and negligence, 104-8
negligence, 461-62
  contributory, 158-59
  definition of, 461-62
  medical, 104-8
  claims for inmate assault, 122-27
  claims for accidental injury, 158-59

461 intentional Torts.. malicious prosecution.. ~~invasion of privacy~~.. deprivation of property[272].. intentional infliction of mental or emotional distress ("outrage") requires proof of (1) extreme or outrageous conduct, (2) that intentionally or recklessly, (3) causes emotional distress, (4) which must be severe[273]
Negligence: "The failure to use such care as a reasonably prudent ~~person~~ and careful person would use under similar circumstances"[276].. assaults by other prisoners[278], loss of property[279], medical malpractice or other forms of negligence related to medical care[280], and negligent supervision[281]

145 (PREA) National Standards[1106].. prisoners may need medical attention or psychological counselling. Claims that such care was denied are governed by the same deliberate indiff. standard applied to other medical and mental health care claims[1107] sex. abuse may constitute torts of assault and battery[1108] or intentional infliction of emotional distress[1109] or it may support a claim of negligence by supervisors[1110]

146 Verbal abuse verbal threats of force may be unconstitutional in extreme cases usually involving plausible threats of death or injury[1115] (s. plaintiff's life-work / religion: Transparency)

308 Prisoners have a liberty arising from the Constitution in not being classified and treated as mentally ill.. due process protections before commiting[29]

24 Constant illumination is unconstitutional[138]
Excessive noise "inflicts pain without penalogical justification and violates the Eigth ammendment"[140]

22 Ventillation is a fundamental attribute of 'shelter' and 'sanitation', both of which are basic Eigth Ammendment Concerns[128,129]

522-23 "Continuing wrong" Statute of limitations

525 Doctrine of Equitable Tolling a plaintiff who has exercised due diligence but has not been able to file suit within the limitations period still be allowed[979] Restrictions of imprisonment, may support argument of Equitable Tolling[980]

413 Equal Protection of the Law
546 filing fees: "prisoners shall not be prohibited because they can't pay"[39] *
Ch. 9 Prison Litigation Reform Act 546-638
D. Exhaustion of Administrative Remedies
597 5.a. what if Procedure not clear?
600 b. what if Prisoner Misled
604 f. fails to comply with Directions w/ Respect to particular griev.
621-22 not being able to go to church a mental or emotional injury? It seems freedom of religion is an issue of liberty, not just a matter of mental or emotional injury

169 Protective Custody or Segregation .. 172: unconstitutional[1331] .. 173: incentives[1335]
└ 174 double celling PC is unconstitutional[1352, 1353] — submitted no evidence to contradict; — "experienced based conclusion"[1336] (s. recidivism rates) — modern psychology & christian love...
120,145 (PREA)
495-99 Class Actions
p 14 - Recklessness: "official knows of and disregards" (s. Protective custody)
273 Religious Objects - 270 restrictions on Religious Headgear[790]
251-277 (Religious freedom) 790 - rules against long hair (2006) — Jewish
791 - Kufis, Yarmulkes, Rasta "crowns", fezes, Hanafi muslim white prayer robe, muslim tarboosh
792, 793, 794

443 42 USC §§ 1985, 1986 Civil Rights Conspiracy Claims: persons who "conspire... for the purpose of depriving... any person of the equal protections of laws"

603-604 Can federal Courts overrule a Grievance System's Procedural rejection of a Grievance?

Property: losing or damaging 992, 993, 994, 995 (p 402) 280
Gangs & Security Threat Groups" (p 383-84)
294 DIVORCE

Short-

n of Non-

hat AIC
otes a
or
inistration of
programs, or

that AIC:
ance, intoxicant,
more (not
ount); or
icant, drug
e (not including
hich have been

when that AIC:

4.46 Unauthorized Organization II: An AIC commits
Organization II when that AIC:

4.46.01 Supports, displays, or endorses through verbal, visual, or written acts or communication any club, association, or organization that is a security threat group; or

4.46.02 Engages in a petition drive without specific authorization from the functional unit manager.

Stat Auth: ORS 179.040, 421.068, 421.180, 423.020, 423.030 and 423.075

Stats Impl: ORS 179.040, 421.068, 421.180, 423.020, 423.030 and 423.075

08 009 *
065 *
135 ✓ *
09 080
09 123 *
09 081

record request accepted
OSP 40.5
☐ Kite record keeping

Midnight Daughter (Jerome, AZ ~ Oct 2021 music artist "Midnight Daughter")

I Shall Wear Midnight - Terry Pratchett

5 - Nanny knew all the old, dark stuff - old magic, magic that didn't need witches, magic that was built into people and the landscape. It concerned things like death and marriage, and betrothals. And promises that were promises even if there was no one to hear them and all those things that make people touch wood. 6 - fire was her favorite element. It was considered so potent, and so scary to the powers of darkness, that people would even get married by jumping over fire together. 12 I asked granny if I could be a witch and she said I should not want to because witches have no passionate parts. 21 - the rough music was getting nearer slowly. 25 - you did feel the pain that you caused, but because it wasn't actually your pain you could somehow bear it. 27 - it's not that they are bad; it's just that they don't think. 28 - feed them as is hungry, clothe them as is naked, and speak up for them as has no voices (s. Matt 25:32-46). ..and just for a moment you hear the world turning 29 - it's not that she was a bad girl it's just that she never really understood what it was all about, and there wasn't anyone to tell her, and you got all kinds of strangers and travelers passing through all the time. Quite handsome chaps, some of them (s. Mck, Steve, Rat) 30 They are a bit strange over in Slice. The worst part of it was that her cats couldn't get out and started eating her; I mean she was cat mad and probably would not have minded, but one of them had kittens. It was very difficult to find the kittens homes where people hadn't already heard the story. They were beautiful kittens too. 45 - They made you well and, best of all, they made you forget. 47 the hare runs into the fire (moth*) (see p350 - The Leaping Hare by George Ewart Evans and David Thomson) 48 that was the thing about thoughts They thought themselves, and then dropped into your head in the hope that you would think so too. You had to slap them down, thoughts like that; they would take a witch over if she let them. And then it would all

Margin notes: fire; Burden; †; fire

~40 CCIC	~104 OSP	~22 days OSCI (1/1)
F=4	F=5	F= _
R=9	R=15	R=6

5/25 - 7/5 : ~40   7/5 - 10/19 : ~104

10 TOTAL

READING NOTES CCIC (5-28 to 7-5-23)

1. 1 - I shall wear Midnight - Pratchett
2. 2 - Hawaiian folk tales - Grant
3. 3. Last of the Mohicans - Cooper
4. " Flight of the Seventh Moon - Andrews
5. " In the Garden of Beasts - Larson
6. 3.5 dreams from my father - Obama
7. 4. The forgotten Daughter - Goodman
   5. "
8. 6. Burning Bright - Petrie
   7. "
9. 7.5. The Ear, eye & arm - farmer
10. 8.5 all the light we cannot see - Doerr
   9. see ✝ folder

CCIC R9 in ✝ compilation "Friends for 350 years"

The Way of Kings - B. Sanderson: 10, 12, 14, 95, 136, 138-139, 141, 148 (93), 157,
158 (end the schism), 171, 182, 189, 197 (bioregionalism), 226 (end the schism), 271, 290-291,
(a ~~brothers~~ Christ's burden), 345, 353 (†), 384, 385, 405 (3 red books), 417 (Saints Poop Artists), 426,
428 (see 417), 443, 453 (but maybe that is what a hero does. End the Mutual Exclusion,
both can Win-Win), 463, 499 (cloin, sedona, trillium...), 514 (†), 516 ◉, 537 ("joseph"), 543,
569 (jealous "I'm smarter" Sync), 570 s., 578 (selfishly selfless), 598, 637, 659, 660,
(Q), 670 (Δ), 782, 820 (Shasta), 936, 986, 1004 (cc: stats of war), 1006 (Q), 1007
(self, ego, identity), 1008, 1019 (s. recent kite (8/) "I dont beg"), 1037, 1156 The Words (1)
1185 (True Prayer), 1202, 1236, 1248-1250, 1252

10 the beats shook like a quartet of thumping hearts, pumping waves of invisible blood.. docile servant peoples.. who can think 12 white to be bold, to not blend into the night, to give warning.. if you were going to assassinate a man, he was entitled to see you coming 14 To kill was the greatest of sins 95 History is the most important of the literary sub arts .. Ignorance is hardly unusual.. The longer I live, the more I come to realize it is the natural state of the human mind. Many will strive to defend its sanctity and expect you to be impressed (s. "natural" - context - a product of environment/conditions which allow/reward/promote ignorance (such as authoritarian dictatorship that breed passive sheep)) 136 He who transforms 138-139 what others were handed, I had to hunt 141 Shall I step onto this desk & do a jig? .. an ardent is a representative of the almighty. (s.?) 148 could not guess what thought caused the unconscious gesture (93 then it was a test of some sort? "yet indeed," Jasnah voice musing) 157 the viewpoint of a man who slowly descended into madness after watching his children starve (s. The all seeing eye/metatron/akashic recording of modern day "Hunger games" (usa wasted food...) 158 Too discriminating. The body needs many different foods to remain healthy. And the mind needs many different ideas to remain sharp (s. refer to grapes of wrath: Preachers own kind of drunkenness + SJB each diff hormonal concoction/poo-brew, higher than I could ever be BTW Bob Marley did more for world peace than the church has..) (s. end the schism (needs many different)) 171 Those who take lives and those who save lives.. The group in the middle. The ones who cant do anything but die or be protected. 182 The ones who save lives by taking lives? Thats like trying to stop a storm by blowing harder 189 Theyre all going to die, and theres no way out.. what is one more try then? What could it hurt? 197 The boundaries of nature were far more important than the boundary of Nations (s. Bioregionalism #CASCADIA NOW) 226 you must unite them.. Cease squabbling and Unite. The everstorm comes 271 The means by which we achieve victory are as important as the victory itself (~ The most important words a man can say 2x: Life before Death. Strength before Weakness. Journey before Destination (hallowed Oaths, see also p 1156) 291 so few are willing to step in and help carry the stone, lest they condemn themselves to a life full of extra burden. One can ignore a poor wretch doing such labor but none can ignore a king sharing the load. Perhaps we should switch places more often. If a king can assume a burden of the poorest of men perhaps there will be those who will help him w/ his own load. Invisible yet daunting

• 344-345 The days of lying to the people, of keeping them in darkness, are gone. Instead of shallowed prophecies and pretend powers held by a few, we have a population who understand their beliefs and relationship w/ their God.. my personal opinion is that the things he sees are likely more a reflection than any mystical experience (s.1. Disproven (in novel) 2. "Unite them" is not shadow prophecy or pretend power 3. The 2 (reflections of past & mystical Experiences) do not have to be mutually exclusive ☺ and may be specifically or one of many ways GOD chooses to use us (Stay humble to your limited knowledge/dimensions of experience, finite capacities)
+3
• 353 a collection of stories which teach that a leader should serve those he leads (see pg xiii "Elephant Company" diff. between a leader and a bully") 384 what is madness? It really just depends on the people around you. How different are you from them? The person that stands out is mad, I guess 385 if everyone lies, then the one who doesn't would be mad, right? 405 which changed you most. The visions, the codes or that book (s. The Dreams, the Laws or the Bible s2. The 3 red books..) 417 why do you care so much about honesty? And leading men to piles of Dung? How honest is that? That's different. It was a joke. 427 Tradition is the blind witness they use to condemn us.. its the pretty box they use to wrap up their lies. It makes us serve them 428 you put chull dung in the Highprinces Soup? 443 People are frightened of knowledge. ~~You~~ a learned man; knows things others cant understand. So those things must be dark and mysterious 453 were the visions a subconscious way of letting himself be a hero, of giving himself justification for doggedly seeking his goals? (s. Once again, the 2 dont have to be mutually exclusive. Maybe thats how Heroes are made.. Win-Win ☺) 463 a mans emotions are what define him, and control is the hallmark of true strength. To lack feeling is to be dead, but to act on every feeling is to be a child. 499 remember why we live. Remember warmth, Remember good food. Remember friends, and song and evenings spent around the Hearth. (See "Under Sweetwater Rim" ~~See "Elephant Company~~ & L'amour page 103 "the further we get from our basic needs, the less happy we are" (under sweetwater rim l'amour p103) 514 The book spoke of a king carrying the burdens of his people. It said that those who led were the lowest of men, for they were required to serve everyone 516 Remarkable how much easier it was to have a conversation while not looking directly at 537 my thanks to he who adds (Joseph = "adds upon") 543 The things I do in the name of scholarship 569 Proof that one can be both intelligent and accept the intelligence of those who disagree w/ you? Why, it would undermine the scholarly world in its entirety (s. Ha, no ☺) 570 the punishments were incompetent.. they were actually encouragement, a game.. Consider you have trained yourself to do something similar to what annoys you: cleverness - without thought behind it. 578 something innate understands seeking the good of Society is best for the individual as well (Tribal dream Paranoia Superego vs ID)
cc+3

598 I'm not disgusted by them. I'm disgusted by the one who manipulates them 637 mind felt fuzzy. Knew he hurt, but floated. As if his head were detached from his body 659 we aren't 'going' anywhere. We are acting, pondering and learning (Journey before destination 660 why I reject the devotaries? Most of them seek to stop the questions (unconscious authorities) 670 Spren appear when something changes. They are the heart of change, and therefore the heart of all things 782 writing history is not about truth, but presenting the most flattering picture of themselves and their motives (s. As most people write their own history to each "conscious" motive) 820 Suddenly hissed. It was a feral, disturbing Sound (s. blond Staff welder @ Shasta) 936 Money is behind every war. Religion is but an excuse or justification 986 They were the enemy. If he hadn't learned to divide his mind like that, war would have destroyed him (s. James 4) (s. Warfare is Disassociation from Empathy etc) 1004 if the emperor is dead, and has been all these years, then the murders we committed are not his responsibility ~~(s. a~~ They are our own. (s. a reverse "Emperors new clothes" - where the citizens are revealed to themselves as "naked"/silly/guilty for hiding behind authority-figures (Presidents, leaders or excuses gods-will, satans fault etc - instead of taking Personal Responsibility) 1006 purpose of a storyteller is not to tell you how to think, but to give you questions to think upon. 1007 Its because of this tie between us that I can think again, that I can remember who I am. If we end it, I lose that (s. Self, ego, identity, the importance of Place, roots, friends, bonds my Baby Girl Lucie) 1008 Apathy. the belief nothing was his fault, the belief he couldnt change anything. If a man was cursed or believed he didnt have to care, then he didnt need to hurt when he failed. Those failures couldnt have been prevented. Someone or something else had ordained them. 1019 Did they think me less capable than a beggar? Sometimes I think I am. The beggar knows much that the king can only guess. ~~And yet who begs for ordinances/draws the codes~~ 1037 Protecting 10 innocents is not worth killing one. In the end all men die. How you lived will be far more important than ~~one~~ what you accomplished 1156 I will protect those who cannot protect themselves 1185 what was a prayer, if not creation? ~~to~~ Making something where nothing existed 1202 wrote the book after creating order.. to people who already had momentum.. I have been treating them like adults but were children. 1236 Speaking of their home and pasts, once taboo 1248 if a man were to have one talent, which would be the most revered? —

aesthetic genius: invention, acumen, creativity.. what beaut-
· iful liars we are 1249 In our hearts we want to believe in
and would choose - great accomplishment and virtue. Thats why
· our lies, to ourselves, are so beautiful 1250 its not invention,
aesthetics or capacity.. seems to be nothing more than nov-
· elty 1252 What is it we value? Innovation. Originality.
Novelty. But most importantly... timeliness. I fear you may
be too late, my confused, unfortunate friend.

R5

Words of Radiance - Brandon Sanderson: 30, ~~48~~, 194, 196, 227, 244, 245, 246, 247, 265, 322-324, 469, 486, 499, 563, 600, 633, 655, 662, 666 (Rock! (from Bk2, his meditation from Syl during Antiseptic Reed Picking) 666 (LOVE ☺), 682-683 LOL poop, 820, 828, 876, 881, 919 (Prison Complex), 947, 954-955, 956, 957, 990, 1008, 1022, 1069, 1079 (tempt fasting 8/21 ~~Prov 974~~), 1122 (USA military/deep state), 1141, 1224 (matt 5:45, 46), 1225 (the words (2)), 1293 (words (3)), 1299-1300 (The Frame.v), 1303 ♡

- 30 .. a man who gets angry often .. friends and family might refer to that anger as a beast, a thing that possesses, as something external to him. Humans personify. We speak of the wind as if it has ~~an idea~~ a will of its own. / Spren are those ideas - ideas of collective human experience (s. The collective sub/un/conscious comes alive!) 48 Sergeant, lieutenant, captain 194 he wanted to hold his story to himself. This wasnt uncommon. Slowly, with careful questions, pried [a] story free (s. but is it the same story he perceived or wouldve, if not pried? maybe after feeling/sensing new perspectives he would prefer to edit the grammar, structure, etc)
- 196 "youre really gonna give me [everything] for nothing?" "Nothing but your story" "why?" "Because you and I are one" - 199 Thats crazy talk, I think youre just a nice person 227 like trying to think rationally while in a dream 244 the trap of a scholar. Despite my initial horror, I had come to see it all as an intellectual puzzle. [They] were so outwardly dispassionate that I assumed [they] did the same .. Our danger isnt just theoretical. It is real and it is terrible 245 humans .. they break their minds break. you did not break. only cracked .. it is the lies that save you. 246 as soon as that grief came, another piled ontop. a grief that seemed frivolous in comparison, but one that threatened as much or even more .. my sketchpads ... all gone" (s. my records, writings, photos, documentaries/home videos) 247 these people seek to control the knowledge so that they can profit from it. Profit from the apocalypse itself. 265 it breaks you. It leaves you willing to do anything, Because you've already given away everything you could have cared about losing 323-324 her picture of him .. The one that depicted him not as he was, but as she imagined he might once have been [and who, with her help, he died trying to become A hero.] 322 The power of transformation .. "I didnt soul cast anyone" .. "and yet, you transformed them" 469 blasted monks saw themselves as property and couldnt own anything .. didnt need locks on doors 486 had joined the [priesthood] to escape the advances of men 499 this picture is a lie .. and yet it isnt. This is what he became, at the end .. so what is a lie and what is the truth?
- 563 ideopathic or symptomatic? .. Caused by a specific brain injury or just started happening for no reason? 600 she wasnt evil, really. She just didnt care. 633 Because they dont want to make choices anymore. Choices can be hard 655 [Humans] are abstract. They think in lies and tell them to themselves 662 To create art was not to capture it, but to participate in it (s. family fang "movie) 666 Love is like ... 682-683 it does get grimy .. So yes .. shot myself .. three times, all on purpose. 820 The old Magic .. Our mother has blessed her 828 he's public, belongs to everyone .. you can look at him sleeping 876 all stories have been told before .. the only things new are the names 881 you fear nonexistence, but is not unconsciousness the same thing?
- 919 a slave's way of thinking .. stop caring .. worry only about the next meal Dont think too much. Thinking is dangerous, it makes you hope, makes you want
- 947 Has any good ever come from a father hating his children? 954 The tone is different, and that mockery 955 it hurt because these visions were his - to be shared for the good of men not to be held in mockery

- 956 each vision I recieve will be published so that scholars around the world can investigate.. You will question and when I offer proof you will know. This attempt to destroy me will then vindicate me instead.. for I wish to speak with each and every one of you 990 its the fault of your entire class. Each time one of us is defrauded, enslaved, beaten or broken, the blame rests upon all of you who support it. Even indirectly
- 1008 you think I've lived a simple happy life full of sunshine and joy
- 1022 Then she smiled. She smiled anyway.. helps to be crazy. 1069 we are not born. Patterns are eternal. we cannot truly die. Yet we can be not in this state. Not aware.. I was everything, I was in everything Language is insufficient, I would need numbers.. Dead.. This means mindless - as a force cannot truly be destroyed. These old ones are patterns in nature now. 1079 This will not tempt me 1122 I gave your conscience plenty of time to come clean.. "Sometimes good men must die so greater goals can be accomplished".. he honestly believes he did the right thing. 1141 Humans can see the world as it is not. It is why your lies can be so strong.. it frightens me, we all see the world by some kind of light personal to us and that light changes our perception (S. re: (to first sentence) refer to p499 - it can become the lie" [The world can become beautiful / just / fair]) 1224 if I protect only the people I like, it means that I dont care about doing what is right 1225 I will protect even those I hate 1293 I will unite instead of divide.. I will bring men together 1299-1300 wiping himself in the privy w/ one of the finest paintings ever.. then strolling out to find all staring at an empty frame and commenting on how beautiful the work is 1303 You'll find god in the same place you'll find salvation from this mess.. inside the hearts of men

Oathbringer - B. Sanderson: 143, 180, 188 (deficient belief? Night owls[26] poem from SG240 (7/7-8/5)), 249 LOL & a sign it should end, 253 PLAYs - 254, 257 281-282, 295 "Burden", 377, 412, 468 △, 499-500 G, 513, 510 Luci syn, 549, 574-75 (Passion of Christ) 589, 590 (cc... men deum recitas, incipit esses TUUM) 656-57 (city, civ), 628, 667 (world bridger), 675-76 (import consider & defense tech - proper guns ("manifesto" treatise examples)), 677 (verdict), 757 (-☉), 763 (†), 767, 712, 713, 821, 825-26, 848, 920 (8 ammend :☼:) - 921, 922, 947 (coalition), 983, 1014-15, 1024, 1028, 1051 (sun. 9/3 - move!), 1060 °☼ the wills, 1096 (atlantis? or N. american Natives), 1134 †, /1137, 1192, 1194-95 ❀, 1197, 1240, 1245, 1251, 1258, 1259 not true, 1291, 1293 art

- 143 The trick to happiness wasn't in freezing every momentary pleasure and clinging, but ensuring one's life to produce many future moments
- to anticipate 180 "when they make a human into a slave, they brand him. I've been here" "you think that makes you understand? I have spent my entire life living in a fog. Everyday knowing I should say something, do something to stop this! Every night clutching my daughter, wondering why the world seems to move around us
- in light while we are trapped in shadows 188 you all must kill and destroy to live. It is the way of the physical realm. (s. fut-
- ure symbiotic, positive/negative footprints) 249 Even this is far above what your carnal natures deserve.. The end of the world has come, and still nobody will listen 253 Plays - people in a group each pretend to be some one different, and tell a story together
- 254 a group lie? A wonderful, wonderful lie. A time when people
- all imagine together 257 indeed it did hide something evil It was the people, like the girl and her village.. She goes down, sees a perfect society lit by ~~sunlight~~ storm light, steals some and brings it
- back. 281-282 a "true soldier" didn't care about politics - but shouldn't the why of what a man was doing be important to him? Soldiers didn't talk that way, an ideal she couldn't grasp, a
- kind of cult of obedience, caring only of battle & challenge 295 any innocent is too many.. How many guilty may be punished before you accept one innocent casualty.. Eventually you will execute someone who does not deserve it,. a burden society must carry in exchange for order?.. The only course would be to let the Almighty guide, and let each instance be judged
- differently, depending on circumstances. 377 Try to understand what people want out of life and respect that, rather than project onto them what you think they should (s. BUT culturally
- conditioned & harmful/unnatural (who) traits (addictions)) 412 They will try to define you by something you are not. Don't let them. I can be a scholar, a woman, a radiant, a historian. People will still try to classify me by the thing that makes me an outsider. They want, ironically, the thing I don't do or believe
- to be the prime marker of my identity. 468 Maybe we should instead figure out the needs and work backward to determine how these things might have met them 499 he couldn't be blamed he was the product of his culture 500 pervasive cruel treatment led to being tired and forced to catch up.. lag behind, get whipped.. a self
- perpetuating downward spiral G 513 he is the Manifestation of this Question

510 Name.. Light (s. Lu).. Lin (s. Lu (Light) cilia (feeler) Rose Lyn)
549 The library had decayed.. found another way to pass on knowledge 628 Bad art does more for the world than good art.. mistakes are more important than successes.. good art usually evokes the same emotions.. all this.. to justify your sense of humor? 656-57 Cities balance on the edge of sustainability, always one step from starvation.. No, cities were not civilized places. 667 The power of connection, of joining men and worlds, minds and souls 675-77 (1) a lengthy but compelling argument for the economic value.. secure beneficial and lasting trade deals, even if no plan to join coalition (2) an extended treatise talking about the wonders they'd discovered.. technology.. diagrams.. texts.. floating towers.. withstand a few blows.. The enemy is united against us.. resisting will require our greatest minds.. (3) Verdict.. logic.. orientation.. Superior understanding.. a work of art 757 Every child eventually realizes that her father isn't actually god.. Do you really think anybody is watching? Is anything out there? 763 Surrender/ Give me your passion. Your pain. Your love / Give up your guilt/embrace the end / I'm not your enemy 767 he didn't need horses. Men were better suited for long distance running 711-13 when the boulder of time rolls toward [1] men get squished [2] men get everyone else squished [or 3] men walk beside boulder, study it, bide their time, shove it ever so slightly to create a deviation to its path 821 Cannot judge the worth of a life.. would not dare to attempt it.. doubt one can obtain the ability (s. Capitalism USA child annual salary per country, net worth, human trafficking & slave labor) 825-26 Many people have suffered more and they get along fine.. (s. More beautiful people than I have suffered far worse fates). accept the pain, but dont accept that you deserved it. 848 you are what you feel.. a new person with every heart beat.. a thousand people in a moment.. you're all of them.. why be one emotion? one sensation? one role? one life? The king is ruled by his subjects, be so strong they bow (Christ King of Love) 920 we shouldn't have killed the guard, I just wanted to see the sun again. 921 Cruelty is only for men, as is mercy. Only we can choose one or the other, beasts cannot. 921 a prison economy.. prisoners free to create their own hierarchy.. what happened to the money sent to administrate the facility? Didnt go to proper security 922 DESTROY! EVIL!.. I have dealt with the worst of the criminals 947 (1) a code to interact (2) trade (3) security 983 you lure it w/something it loves, draw it in, something it knows deeply. In that moment it becomes your slave
1014 Satisfaction in creating a list you can actually accomplish one at a time
1015 The physical: you now.. Cognitive: what you see yourself.. Spiritual: the perfect you, beyond pain, error and uncertainty (all things exist in these 3 1024 best indication of what humans will do is not what they think but what the record says similar groups have done in the past

1028 You, always about dreams. My soul weeps. farewell, weeping soul. My dreams... about, always, you 1051 despite his best efforts to pay attention.. The urgency of knowing that tasks he started today, he wouldnt finish 1060 objects have desires (s. electromagnetism, weak & strong forces & gravity?) 1096 we're not the defenders of our homeland, we're the invaders 1134 "what would you like? Renown? Wealth? Skill?" "Forgiveness" "Possessions? Gems?" "tell me, Can I... ever be forgiven? 1137 had taken the memories and in doing so, giving him peace 1192 The most important step a man can take, is not the first one. It's the next one. always the next step. 1194 "what do you hope to gain carrying this burden?" "if I pretend I didnt do those things, it means I cant have grown to become someone else 1195 "I am Unity" He slammed both hands together. and combined 3 realms into one. 1197 I will protect those I hate.. even if the one I hate is myself 1240 you mustnt order stones.. more stubborn than men. Speak of freedom and movement. But for gas, impose discipline and will 1245 he hadnt lived as 2 or 4 or 6 men - he had lived as thousands, each day became someone slightly different. 1251 It becomes the responsibility of every man, upon realizing he lacks the truth, to seek it out 1258 They took our our culture.. our entire identity 1259 The law is [not] made by men, so it.. is perfect (s. physics, etc - real laws, patterns, phenomenon that repeat again and again & stand up to free-will (s. original quote: the law is made by men" is NOT true - we are but fashionable monkeys, stay humble to your [limited] dimensions of comprehension 1291 The most important words: I will do better 1293 art is about emotion, examination and going places people have never gone before to discover and investigate new things 1295-96 how many people need to love a piece of art to make it worth while?.. I think it only takes one 1299 United new beginnings sing: "Defying truth, love. Truth defy!" Sing beginnings, new unity

~~Rhth~~ Rhythm of War - B. Sanderson - 158, 163 ▽, 180, 222, 223 arm, ear, 98 eye (ce timeline), 224, 245-6, 255, 266-7, 274 my "Best" memories... simple worries 295 the others are still responsible! 287 ~~goddess~~ goodness, passion, ignorance is love goodness, not passion, true lasting love. Patient, unlike passion firey & quick reflex, 298, 303, 309, 359, 376, 388, 426-7 diss. opp. me. 439, 474 ✚, 484 ☮, 511, 532, 550-51 unchained or inhumane power / friends, 587 (MMs!), 643 LOL, 674, 681, 689, 724 (prisoners, USA too (not just 3rd world!) slaves), 775, 836 Babylon, 847 Hare Krsna (master of senses? G, P, I), 866, 902-3, 914 christ conscious & the future (nearest perfection), 920 Patronizing/objectifying, 936 christ's & Satanists, 951, 1025 consent, 1027, 994, 1038 ⊕ model!, 1039 2017 begin of ce, 1049 types of freedom (comp w/ 550, 724 & others), 1079, 1082/76, 1090 (hope, "rational", "realistic", humble humanity is not yet @ objective rational or realistic v all involve ulterior motives, sub/un/conscious ⟷ ⟷ 10k ⟹ 1094, 1097 compass.ion, 1101 s. logic 4 me pls, 1139, 1140 words (my baby?), 1142 ⊕ emulsifier (joined purpose), 1161-2 Vent ✚ preventetive med, 1214

- 158 Both sought to take away the minds of common folk. Both were interested solely in the convenience of a useful body, without the accompany-
- ing "burden" of a personality, desires and dreams 163 a shock of ~~disso~~ dissociation at its immensity. He spent only a split second in disbelief
▽ that something so grand could exist 180 people with fragmented personal.. memory loss was apparently common.. She wasnt experiencing continued memory loss. So maybe she was fine 222 The trouble with science. Its never done. always upending itself. Ruining perfect systems for the little inconvenience of them being wrong 223 a small stone in the shape of a curling shell.. my soul is like that fossil.. every part, replaced with something new.. If you let a man die with too invested a soul, he'll leave behind a shadow you can nail back onto a body (s. like peter pan? or Doodle Bob (spongebob) - the "trouble" with recording / documenting the/your shadow - bringing it alive v to taunt & trick a "coyote Blue") (sulk synchron, w/ eye, arm, ear African Novel & ce Timeline prototype img)
- 224 Thats why she takes our memories. She knows we arent the
- actual people who died 245-6 freeing every slave would cause mass chaos - this will be good in the long run, Economically & morally
- 255 I didnt know there were so many books! Wont they use up all the words? Seems like eventually you'd say everything that could
- be said! 266-7 gone was the feigned innocence, the pretended stupidity.. immediately slipped into a new role: that of a political genius.. had fooled the smartest people in the world..
- and everyone praised him 274 no worry about the flue clogging.. how removing a few background worries can free the mind (yet my best memories are made w/ the freedom that comes from
- a stove.. deep in the woods.. burrowed in snow) 275 the point of having a monarch. A man to wallow in blood, to be stained, so
- that others might not suffer 287 God of passion. God of hatred..
- 298 It didnt seem they had the same mental crisis as Shallan,
- they just liked acting and sometimes took it too far. 303 if it made them underestimate her what harm was done? She could

☮ use that; she could use anything 309 War is the last option of the state that has failed 359 we need to study their responses, use an

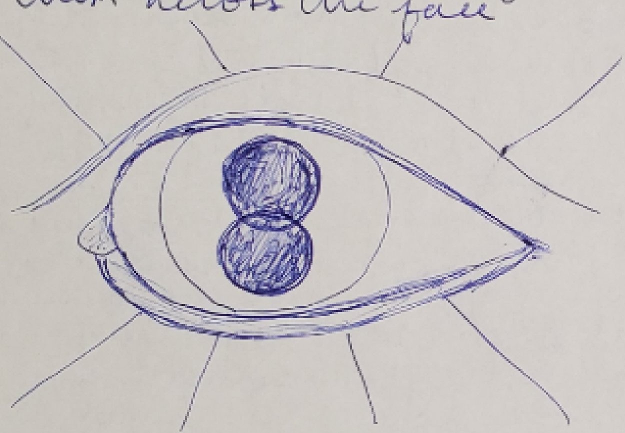
empirical approach to treatment instead of just assuming someone who has suffered mental trauma is permanently broken 376 Something broke in me.. Used to care. But when you see what you've done - and realize everything you fought for was a sham 388 you trap nature itself. Can a storm survive if put in a prison? Can a flower bloom with no sunlight? 426-7 wrapped up in the past, pain felt as a child. Pain that I was specifically created to help her overcome .. So traumatic you dont want to believe they happened to you. So you pretend they happened to someone else. Someone different.. She worries that they all dont know the real her.. The false identity. That there is a monster deep inside that is her real self. She fears (s: Hopes*) its inevitable that the truth will come out, and everyone will leave (s. join*) her when it does. (s. The Opposite reality for me in attempts to educate on real Human Nature while gaining attention through Fake News/shock-value Joe Bear Creation/Troll Transparent initiative) 439 Scholarly reports indicate spren notice when they're being watched and will change based on direct individual perception. You can be in another room and think about a Spren and it will respond 474 We need a medical revolution.. We need to change everything (s. Green city, covid, decentralization, preparedness, sustainability, cars & pollution, 6ft, physio? hygiene-mental) 484 "it was war." "is that an excuse?" "an explanation" "you act like nothing to be done about it. As inevitable as the Sun and storms. But its not. You dont have to kill eachother.. you cant fight without perpetuating the system, eventually causing more people to suffer than if you refused. 511 By holding so tightly, ~~they~~ they caused the very thing they desired to crumble 532 Proud she avoided such games of chance. Yet she gambled with lives didn't she (s. USA collective responsibility initiative) 550-51 To be unchained. To be freed from captivity. To never again feel guilt (s. to not be free, but now serving a different master than socio-emotions (you will never be free see 1049, 287, 847, 724) .. The sweet peace of non existence.. One chain still holding him. That of his friend. I have to be right. And he has to be wrong (Win-Lose game) (choose win-win) 587 We need to remember what we passed through to get here. We need to take care not to forget ourselves. 643 You storming personification of a cancerous anal discharge 674 if there is a god, then I think we could find him in the way we care about one another 681 But how can we not, in searching, wish for a specific result? What scientist goes into a project without hope for what they will find? (s. Ulterior motivations for projects & the idea/fantasy of humans ever being truly objective/impartial/unbiased) 689 places have memories. Sometimes when you go to a place you've never been, it can be wonderful.. it lets you be someone else. No expectations. 724 "I will seek freedom for those in bondage". Not accepted.. She couldnt honestly speak those words.. Not when she was willing to ignore the need of a child locked in a cage (s. free the slaves & prisoners from cruelty, all of them (if you only protect those you like you dont really care about doing whats right)) 775 You are a man of Honor, raised to it through a life of religion-

29

775 [cont.] - which you might be upending, but it retains its grip on your mind 836 Communication should be about moods, desires, needs not all of these flapping, sloppy wet noises (s. Babble on, Babylon!)
847 You dont get to choose to be free, just which master to follow (s. The heart or the mind or senses or time, goodness, passion or ignorance)
866 So many answers to why. You want the truest one, but any such truth is also a lie, as it pretends to be the only answer. 902-3 I thought you should know something about me. I figured maybe if you did, you would stop making things up.. [he] sighed but kept going.. he wanted to be seen as a person, not a symbol 914 He'd seen perfection and had been presented with a goal. From today nothing else mattered. He was going to become a dragon (s./perfect man* like Jesus (John 13:33-34) Christ Conscious) 920 thank you for not demeaning me by insisting my art must be trying to accomplish something. In fact you shouldnt enjoy art. You should simply admit that it exists, then move on. Anything else is Patronizing
936 a much grander song. a skewed and twisted one.. to play both armies against one another and profit herself 951 Doing things others wouldnt do. Not understanding it would make people panic .. they liked to be scared.. He did not know why. 994 I could answer but you dont care, do you? You obviously planned together how to attack me today. This is an ambush. You dont care about honor, and you dont care what I have to say. You simply want to throw things at me.. All right. Go ahead!.. Next time you pretend (not to lie or be changeable) remember this day! Remember how you lied when you said I'd have a fair trial 1025 You. Cannot. Have. My. SACRIFICE! Mine. Not yours. Not theirs. Not his. Mine. MY SACRIFICE! WE CHOSE! (s. Christs Sacrifice appropriated, abused by the Church & People)(Consent) 1027 The true trial - the one you've been engaging in for the last few years.. You Passed. 1038 ⊕ a model 1039 a feverish kind of study - a frantic near madness - the work consumed her. The answer was here, it meant something. She couldnt explain why, but she needed this secret. 1049 no more rebirth.. no more return. Free at last (s. Types of freedom pp 287, 550, 724, 847) 1079 She'd always found it curious how others put their physical urges ahead of the more powerful emotions of bonding, relating & engaging
1082 Humans are weapons. We revere passion. How can we throw away such an excellent channeling of it? / 1076 daring to insist they should not be killed, but should instead be reconditioned. Repurposed. 1090 Hope. what it means, what it implies.. Hope is always irrational (s. No-positive thinking is/can be realistic, solution oriented instead of the common place hypnotism and denial/hiding-from-truth so many call Hope/(or Love?) They who avoid responsibility/consciousness/preparedness/conscientiousness) How often has 'hope' prevented someone from standing up? 1094 I will be compelled to be honest. I will point out your confirmation biases,

your fallacies.. when the full text is released... I suspect it will create a larger schism (S. No! End the schism! Unity, Purpose, LOVE)

- 1097 Some people charged toward the goal.. Others stumbled. But it wasn't speed that mattered. It was the direction they were
- going (S. ⊕ compass.ion) 1101 You could have stopped it, if any of you cared.. Dont speak to me of Treason or friendship. You have no
- idea 1139 Since we are all going the same place in the end, the moments we spent with eachother are the only things that do
- matter. The times we helped eachother 1140 I accept ~~those~~
- There will be those I cannot protect! 1142 I dont know what to do. I keep wavering between two worlds!.. a joined purpose-
- fighting to protect the helpless. 1161[2] we need to Vent.. fill the
- system with as much light as will fit.. 1214 You use the same dirty ~~tricks~~ tricks for storytelling, as you do for fighting in an alley. Get someone looking in the wrong direction so you can clock them across the face



R10

• Klara And The Sun - Kazuo Ishiguro 6 what I sensed that day was that I had, without meaning to, made him bring up something uncomfortable, something most [Artificial friends] AF'S preferred not to talk about 8 I've heard solar malabsorption can lead to further problems even behavioral ones 46 Children make promises all the time. They promise to come back, not to let any else take you away.. often the child never comes back. Or worse, comes back, and chooses another 110 The trouble is, she doesn't stay the same. I thought if I came today she might not change. Might stay the same.. When he said this I saw her hands at various points during the interaction - welcome hands, offering hands, tension hands - and her face and her voice 111 But even though she behaved strangely just now, I believe she is kind underneath. And those other children. They have rough ways, but they may not be so unkind. They fear loneliness and that's why they behave as they do. 113 I had learned about her ability to 'change' 113-114 I learned that changes were part of her, and that I should be ready to accomodate them. I'd begun to understand also that this trait wasn't peculiar just to her; that people often felt the need to prepare a side of themselves to display to passers-by - and that such a display needn't be taken so seriously once the moment had passed (s. personality disorder) 116 once I raised the bedroom blinds to let the Sun's pattern fall over her, she became noticeably stronger 117 Many print photos.. favorite images from her past kept near so she could cheer herself up viewing them whenever she wanted 168 The Smart kids think I have no shape. But I do. I'm just keeping it hidden. Because who wants them to see? 169 So what if I sometimes want to act different. Who wants to be the same all the time? 189 She's always trapping me now.. accuses me of thinking about stuff too much.. or offended because I dont think about her enough.. Always trapping me, whatever I say 204 Mention it to her not just once, but over and over, so she'll exert a real pressure on him? (s. Pressure/stress transfer).. There were sometimes forces more powerful than the wish to avoid loneliness (°o°) ~~205~~ 219 the Sun was unwilling to make any promise for her, because for all his kindness, he wasn't yet able to see her seperately from the other humans, some of whom had angered him very much on account of their pollution and inconsideration 221 I know how much the sun dislikes pollution, how much it saddens and angers you.. Supposing I were able somehow to find this machine and destroy it. To put an end to this pollution. Would you then consider giving your special help? 271 Proof she's already accessing quite comprehensively all of her impulses and desires.. A part of us refuses to let go. The part that wants to keep believing there's something special something unreachable inside of us, something unique that won't transfer (s. like each snowflake, each body is and can never be the same as another and through our physical complexity our Spirit expresses its uniqueness - no way a body can be made the Exact Same) 209 Do you believe in the human heart? Do you think there is such a thing? What's deeply inside? It might be like a house with many rooms.. rooms within rooms within rooms.. a human heart is bound to be complex. But it must be limited (s. [illegible]) • Science has now proved beyond doubt there is nothing so unique about my daughter (s. false, snowflakes) nothing there our modern tools can't excavate,

copy, transfer. That people have been, for centuries, loving and hating each other, and all on a mistaken premise. A kind of superstition we kept going while we didn't know better. 304 I'm fine, Dad. I'm just not like a show, okay? I can't sparkle and entertain all day. Sometimes I just want to sit and chill out 327 your drones have high surveillance capabilities. The Birds are data gathering 359-60 I know the Sun must be angry with me. I let him down, failing to completely stop Pollution.. I dont mind that I lost precious fluid. I'd willingly have given more, given it all 362 I know how much it matters to you that people who love one another are brought together, even after many years. I know the Sun always wishes them well, perhaps even helps them to find each other 365 I began to appreciate that I wasn't looking at a single picture; that in fact there existed a different version of the Suns face on each of the glass surfaces.. a unified image was in fact seven separate ones superimposed one over the other.. forbidding and aloof .. unfriendly.. humorous and kind expressions.. a single face with the outlines and emotions. 373 Damn Sun! (:) 385 what it meant to love- I believe he was already sure of the answer and was simply raising the question for my benefit 394 hard to detect data-gathering devices (s. #BirdsArentReal) A Scanner Darkly - Philip K. Dick 1- carried to contaminate him by Carrier-People 7 To survive in this fascist police state, you gotta always be able to come up with a name, your name. At all times. 10-11 a short knife pointed at his stomach.. I thought you were going to knock me down and bang me. 12 I've heard it before. Everybody bangs me. Tries to, anyhow. Thats what its like to be a chick 16 "What am I doing wrong?" he kept asking them. There was no way to tell him. I mean, they told him - hell, I told him - but he still couldn't figure it out. (s. Recomend Quiet Nature Temple would help better than noisy city building) 20 The Rosicrucians were telepathically beaming pictures at him, probably boosted by micro relay ~~that~~.. The Soviets were attempting telepathically to contact him 23 Calculatedly addicted, for profit (s. Contradicts p 287 drug misuse is not a disease, it is a decision, like the decision to step out in front of a moving car (s. Solution - get rid of Cars, keep playing) like children playing in the street; they could see one after another of them being killed - run over, maimed, destroyed - but they continued to play anyhow... The punishment was beyond belief: even when we could see it, we could not believe it) s. manufactured addiction, violence, identity crisis, psuedo community ☺ re-traditionalization 26 "D, is for Substance D. Which is for Dumbness and Despair and Desertion. Of your friends from you, you from them, everyone from everyone, isolation and loneliness and hating and suspecting each other. D is finally Death. Slow Death (s. Vitamin D, sync/implant [with Klara & the Sun] 9/20 request to medical 9/27 ~~requested~~ ted to Anne BHS 27 put on a bishops robe, walk around and people bow and pretty soon you're a bishop. So to speak. What is identity? Where does the act end? Nobody knows (s. Authentic (non-globalist supply chain) Community - Place ? Space) 33-34 (when a wolf defeats his foe) (s. game of its "The Fountain"

R11

East of Eden – John Steinbeck introduction – David Wyatt – ix Grapes had threatened economic and political interests, but the chief objection to that novel was that it was obscene.. Didn't believe her because she was all bad.. a total represeatative of Satan. if you can believe in Saints, you've got to believe somebody can be all bad (s. 1. p.569 "you'd never do that, you're too mean" v p563 "she killed herself" 2. is ANYone all good or all bad? if so, what luck or misfortune to have appeared amidst such circumstances (☸))

xi. She killed my love of her with little cruelties.. Disillusion is the emotion we feel when any of our safe patterns are disturbed.. a kind of anger that we have been wrong.. "The American Consciousness must

• turn about and commit itself to what it has traversed" xii interest in

• cellular and group behavior and "non-teleological thinking" xiii In Eden Steinbeck reversed the pattern traced in Grapes: the motion from

• "I to 'we.'" xv if my book should be liked, it will mean at last there is a revulsion for the immediate and a slight desire to return to the

• contemplative.. Sons caught in a drama of rejection xvii explicit all-

• usion to the biblical theme → xviii the popular attitudes about the purity and loveliness of women. It is a mystery.. such thinking and the language of our culture that supports it all, need to be deconstructed (s. examine the unexamined assumptions).. Some have substituted the idea collective (s. collective conscious!) for the idea God.. Between fascism and communism lay the "exploring mind" of the individual human

• xix 1965.. state law.. contraceptives (s. Seperate Church and state.. However, a conscious (educated, prepared, caring) society would not have this

• problem/trauma) xx systematically and with cold fury she sets out

• to defy the temptation of the feminine mystique xxi in her ghastly and tormented independence, she becomes the shadow, the prophetic image of an as yet unacknowledged and gathering female rage..

• This one story is the basis of all human neurosis xxii The hell of parental rejection.. the fall has priority over the struggle of Brothers .. our tradition has been obsessed by the joy and the woe that is in marriage, the allegory of love.. The greatest terror a child can have is that he is not loved.. with rejection comes anger and with anger some kind of crime in revenge for the rejection – and there is the story of mankind.. The Bible can be read as a book about the mystery of favorite children.. even God can have a

• preference.. inexplicable emotion we call love xxiii Innocence hardens into habit.. not how he wanted the story to go – and wouldn't have any other. So he tore up the world (s. The Hardened

• Believer) xxiv the "mystery" of character, the sense that after all the inheritances and conditionings are factored in, there remains in people some excess that cannot be explained (s. The Humble, limited

• mind & dimensions of the Homosapien to make such large claims) xxv

• no motive.. simply something that happened (s. ") xxvi for lack of a common language, she tried to tell everyone what she was like and could not.. defines the Mother as the Word whose presence is everywhere and identity nowhere.. a "beckoning"

SEE ZAWTAP'S LETTERS

• Preface 3 Awards ① Bible 5 Different

Love 3

• XXVIII rewrites the story of original sin.. not in Eve's disobedience but in God's rejection of Cain's gift. The point being made about human life is that parents and Gods make a world in which children can spend a lifetime trying to decipher the expressions of their love.. Whether one is really loved, this cannot be known. The only love one feels is the love one feels for someone else.. The pain in being human is not because he is not loved, but because he loves. (s.. with preference!) /// "A mind that is stretched by a new experience can never go back to its old dimensions" O.W. Holmes (s. false a. alzheimers b. blind to betrayal c. true love and
• forgiveness) /// Dear Pat, still the box is not full -JOHN /// 8. love
• drove him out 12 divine stupidity or a great faith.. Such things have disappeared because men do not trust themselves any more [so they]
• find some strong sure man and dangle from his coat 19 when a child first catches adults out (s. 2017 Hospice without consent..) his world falls into panic desolation. The gods are fallen and all safety gone (s. fff false
• father fallen) 20 childs world never quite whole again (s. it shall become
†• the childs / my job to remake it whole!) (s. Guardian Angel Program) 24 in all of history men have been taught that killing men is an evil thing.. any man who kills must be destroyed because this is a great sin, maybe the worst sin.. And then we take a soldier and we put murder in his hands and we say to him "Use it well, use it wisely":
†• we put no checks on him. Go out and kill. 25 "why do they have to do it?" "I dont know.. So many things are done instinctively (s. oh I know, and its not instincts, its for profit (seville statement). The whole machine devotes itself coldly to the destruction of his difference.
• They'll beat your spirit, nerves, body and mind 30 he could think of nothing to say that would be heard, for once in rage his brother
• would not listen, would not even hear 38 Ideas found Revolutionary avoided with suspicion and distaste.. "conservative".. had to live as
• nearly like other people as possible 41 first sharp experience of the rule that without money you cannot fight money (or the "law") 43 in that one book history, poetry knowledge of people, things, morals, ethics and salvation (s: 1. to me 2. not very good example "Bible" contra-
•• dictory) 56 only the personal was unmentionable 57 a love for
† poor people could not have conceived if not poor himself.. very poor
• and still something to give. 73 witch.. ability to distress people/make
• them restless, uneasy, even envious 74 a story has neither gain nor loss. But a lie is device for profit or escape (s. dont all stories have some ulterior gain/motive/escape? Some moral/overarching lesson/
•• propoganda) 75 enslaved and tortured by their sexuality 77 a kind of pleasure in her demands for punishment. The country must be protected, she put it on that basis (s. from Grapes advice: Results not Causes)
•• 78 drawn by a force neither understood nor overcome 79 a flame
• leaped. He sang.. wrote letters so persuasive 81 she was smiling
• 89 felt at last he amounted to something.. Be more careful. the Law is to save not destroy

91 mysterious things in our social thinking 92 the oldest conviction in the world - that the girl you are in love with can't possibly be anything but true and honest 108 how they got their roads (and rails p— built) 131 when our food and clothing and housing all are born in the complication of mass production (s. The detriment of Globalism) 132 I must fight against any idea, religion or government which destroys the individual (s. "no idea is original, no man is self made. History, the environment, his teachers..." So long as zero/negative footprint & truly self-sufficient 135 I always try. And then I see a deliberate killing (s. The Hippocratic oath, DAD and DWDA...) 140 might get the idea he's full of bull, he dont talk like other people. He's full of plans and all full of hope.. They think if a man hasn't got a lot of money he's no good 144 "must be a hard thing to kill a man you don't know and don't hate" "maybe that makes it easier" "You have a point. But some men are friends with the whole world in their hearts, and there are others who hate themselves and spread their hatred around like butter on bread 165-166 "Being a servant".. a servant loses his initiative 171 its my duty... 196 maybe we're scaring each other, like two children in the dark 201 a woman can do anything to you. You're a fool 218 He used good material and some of it stuck 220 images of the boss.. a good [boss] imprints personality on the business & authority.. stabilizes reality? (annihilation book/series)) 226 wondered uneasily whether she could read minds (s. Deep State of Unconsciousness / Transference - unconscious acting out other people's) 257 rage to take care of his embarassment. He said Heroic words to himself 260 thank a man for his insults and shaking out like a rug 261 sometimes your opponent can help more than your friend (s. the "Adversary" (Devil)) 262 your suspicion might build evil in them (s. self fulfilling prophecy in the classroom studies) 263 whether the name is molded by the child or the child changed to fit the name.. seeing a ghost. maybe thats what ghosts are (s. Forces/spren/self-perpetuating cycle of projections) 264 an unbelieved truth can hurt a man much more than a lie 266 why should we try to explain a verity 270 if a story is not about the hearer he will not listen... The greatest terror a child can have is that he is not loved.. if rejection could be amputated, the human would not be what he is. There would be fewer crazy people. There would not be many jails 271 the Human is the only guilty animal (s. false - Dogs beaten w/ or w/out reason also appear "guilty" or better ~~word~~ put "afraid of punishment" (PTSD) on another page false claim: Human is the only creative animal) 295 do you take pride in your hurt? Does it make you seem large and tragic.. playing part on stage with only yourself as audience.. can I raise a little anger in you? 301 King James vs American Standard - a promise vs an order ... wormwood. absinthe 302 no other people have been able to use opium well.. it rests and sharpens them and their minds are wonderful 304 a man is maybe more important than a star

· 322 I'll have you screaming at the moon.. I hate liars, and they're all liars. I love to show them up. Rub their noses in their own nastiness.. a woman who knows all about men usually knows one part well and can't
· conceive the other parts 323 you don't hate their evil. You hate the
· good in them you can't get at 348-49 ant hills.. Aron was content to be
· a part of his world, but Cal had to change it (≈ⓒ) 356 The terrible work of of grading and laying ties and spiking the rails was done by many thousands of Chinese. They were cheap (s. Yay Walmart? Important
· historical and modern reliance on China) 359 He loved a celebration of the Human Soul. Such things were a personal triumph to him.
· 367 internal combustion engine.. Power of explosion is exerted on piston and through connecting rod and crankshaft through trans-
· mission thence to rear wheels 370 [automobiles] change the face
· of the countryside. They get their clatter into everything 376
· memory. Without that, time would be unarmed against us 379 faced with two sets of morals, you'll follow your training. What
· you call thinking won't change it 390 it is easy to find a logical and virtuous reason for not doing what you don't want to do (s. defense
* mechanism: rationalization) 413 one story in the world - a net of
* good and evil (s. footprint!) Was it good or was it evil? (s. But.. Ⓐ Context! in between those 2 worlds! A Spectrum of understanding!)
.. 414 The measuring stick: Was he loved or was he hated? 414 vices
† are attempted shortcuts to love.. if he dies unloved his life must be a failure (1 Cor 13) 415 we should remember our dying and try to live so that our death brings no pleasure (Matt 16.24,25, Luke 9.23, 1 Cor 15.31)
· 452 demanded a clean-up. The police agreed but pleaded short handedness and tried for increase in budget (s. insanity = doing the same thing over and expecting a different result - The same old argument)
· 465 nobody can trap me (s. Slavery/Freedom/masters: to senses, people, enslaved to freedom.. to Spirit or body to People or self. To passion.
· To ignorance or to goodness) 501 (s. Joe's Satanic Statements reveal how
· most people live..) 502 knew he would do anything in the world if he were paid to do it or afraid not to do it.. Joes were necessary 539 by
† whipping himself he protected himself against whipping by someone else
· (s. WWJD, ~~get whipped by others~~ love..) 569 "I'd shoot myself" "you'd never do that
· you're too mean".. "He's not too mean" 595 it always surprises me how people bear up. They always do. Bear up! You'll have to bear up.
· 596 it's going to be dreadful. But the doctor is right. You can stand anything. We're wonderful animals that way (s. 1. or dreadful if we bear evil too long (dec. of independence - more predisposed to suffer, while evils are sufferable than to right the wrongs-) 2. my dad said that to me but gives out morphine... Strange)

S. The fine line or similarity between and individualist, a monster [and a saint] (pp 72 vs 132) "monsters [and saints] are variations from the accepted norm.. to a monster [and a saint] the norm is monstrous" vs or w/ "I must fight against any idea, religion, or
government which destroys the individual.. The group never creates anything."
Ⓧ - p269 "we are descended from this" (Cain) (FALSE) (Gen 4.25, 5:4 (other children (Seth) NOAH)

A13

East of Eden - John Steinbeck "intro by David Wyatt (Penguin Books 1992) ix "Threatened .. obscene".. "I didnt believe .. all bad" (s. her "tragic" ending after meeting her son, shows otherwise ~~title~~ p 569 "you'd never do that. You're too mean.. He's not too mean" said Lee nervously!) otherwise xi "She killed my love of her with little cruelties".. Disillusion.. wrong". xii interest in cellular and group behavior and "non-teleological thinking" xiii I believe in one thing powerfully.. reverse pattern.. "I to we" xv "if my book should be liked.. contemplative".. xvii explicit allusion to the biblical theme → xviii popular attitude.. purity and loveliness.. mystery.. The language of our culture needs to be deconstructed (s. examine the unexamined assumptions).. The idea collective for the idea God. (s. collective conscious) .. Between fascism and communism xix not until 1965 (s. "seperate church and state".. still in a Conscious Society (prepared, educated, all needs met) this would not be a problem xx systematically and with cold fury xxi the oldest profession.. becomes the shadow, the prophetic image.. gathering rage".. The basis of all neuroses xxii the hell of parental rejection".. The struggle of brothers.. The greatest terror a child can have.. The mystery of favorite children.. Even God can have a preference.. inexplicable love

Cat": 156, +42, 271, 120, 123, 110, 72, 159, 231, 279, 282, 304, 425, 455, 525 (CATHY) interesting to note the fine line or similarity between an individualist and a monster (pp 72 vs 132) "monsters are variations from the accepted norm .. to a monster the norm is monstrous" vs/w/ "I must fight against any idea, religion or government which destroys the individual.. The group never invents anything

205, 202: left breast/shoulder injury.. 215 like my (nonsurgical) collar treatment 212 scar darkens same as Charles and sync w/ Kim (N. Korea) Ashen 3rd eye photo USA today Sep 11-13? 2023 "Kim visits russia"

Brood" (~8+ uses before begun record @ 294) 294, 300, 381, 392, 479, 515, 528, 540, 555 566 (synchron. Brood Gang (m. Baines) largest oregon ~1700"-chris)

321-323 answers 184, so does 465

xxiii innocence hardens into habit (s. The Hardened Believer) xxiv lie & story.. mystery of character xxvi she tried to tell everyone.. The mother as the Word whose presence is everywhere and identity nowhere.. beckoning xxviii a lifetime trying to decipher.. because he loves

3 always 8 love drove 19 the fall 20 never quite whole again 25 destruction of his difference 30 in rage not listen 38 ideas avoided 39 weren't afraid anymore 41 cant fight money without money 43 history, poetry, people, things, ethics, morals and her salvation (s. CC) 56 only the personal was unmentionable 57 still impulse to give 72 to a criminal honesty is foolish 73 witch ability 74 a story has neither gain nor loss (s. dont all stories have some ulterior gain/motive/escape some moral/overarching lesson/propoganda) 75 enslaved and tortured 77 a kind of pleasure in demands for punishment 78 a force neither understood or overcome 79 a flame leaped.. sang.. letter so persuasive 81 she was smiling 89 at last he amounted to something.. be more careful.. The Law was designed to save, not to destroy 91 mysterious social thinking 92 the oldest convict-

ion 108 how they got their roads built 110 probably a cat 120 so far up cant come down 135 always try. and then I see (s. Dad.. DWDA..) 131 mass production (s. Globalism) 132 (s. So long as zero/negative footprint? "TRULY" self sufficient - no idea is original, no man is self made individual - History, the environment, his teachers)

THE RULE OF FOUR - by I. Caldwell & D. Thomason [Images: pp: 79, 144/45, 182, 214/271]

- 9 - The Senior Thesis (s.cc Why are they killing themselves? (why dont you care?) CC) is
an institution that almost everyone despises (s. yet People are all walking Thesis)
its about shouldering something so big, you cant get out from it (s. The
- ~~"Brothers"~~ Burden of Mankind) 14 like most prophets, he is fated fatted
- to be ignored 25 doctors are drones to me, second opinions with shifting
- faces. 38 Sarcophagus.. from Greek "flesh-eating" - greek coffins were made of
limestone, which consumed the entire body (except teeth) in 40 days
- 45 The Hypnerotomachia Poliphili, Latin means "Poliphilio's struggle for
Love in a Dream," published around 1499 by a Venetian man named Aldus
Manutius. It is an encyclopedia masquerading as a novel on everything
from Architecture to Zoology.. It is the longest book about a man
having a dream.. The gist is simple: Poliphilo has a strange dream in
which he searches for the Woman he loves. (publishers logo: Dolphin & Anchor)
- 50 my father alienated many people with his narrow vision of the truth
- 52 [2 francesco Colonna's] The Venetian monk, called the Pretender &
the Roman Colonna.. Venetian Colonna - accused thief, confessed rapist,
lifelong Dominican [died 1527], 93 years old.. Roman Colonna, appeared to
be a model of scholarly virtue.. educated Humanist.. may have been
the inspiration for Shakespeare's Prospero in The Tempest. (s. The Venetian
monk was a coordinated attack/distortion to create a false Narrative
- to hide/disguise/mis direct THE TRUTH) 55 None of these people could cope
with reality any better than I could 71 same fire in belly and the same
- bearish disposition.. exempted from the draft for a heart Murmur 91 Joseph
†. selling Wheat to the people, by Bartholomeus Breenbergh 1655 95 Jacob
† loved Joseph more than all his children (s. East of Eden "even god can have
- a preference) 120 A good friend stands in harms way when you ask - but
- † a great friend does it without being asked at all 132-134 Saint Denis..
† martyred by decapitation.. Saint Quentin.. Stretched on rack then
flogged. He prayed and survived, but was later put on trial for being a
Sorcerer. He was racked and beaten, flesh pierced with iron wires
from shoulders to thighs. Iron nails were forced into his fingers, skull
† and body. He was ultimately decapitated.. Saint Lawrence.. Martyred
† in 258. Burned alive on a gridiron.. Saint Erasmus also known
as Elmo. Though beaten with whips and clubs survived. Though rolled
in tar and set on fire, he lived - Though thrown in prison, he escaped.
He was recaptured and forced to sit in a burning iron chair. finally
he was killed by having stomach cut open and his entestines wound
† around a windlass.. Saint Peter.. crucified upside-down at his own
- request (by Nero).. too humble to be crucified like christ. 160 The
grapes of wrath fermented in the vintage where theyre stored / So
excuse us if we're all a little drunk out of our gourd / We Saints
- go marching on 174 four different labyrinths in the Hypnerotomachia
- one in a Temple, one in the water, one in a garden and one under-
- ground 179 who cuckolded Moses?.. Who gave Moses the horns? in
Numbers 12:1 Moses brother and sister speak against him.. Some Scholars
argue Moses must've had two wives.. Zipporah or Tharbis 183 Michel-
angelo's Statue of Moses.. goatish Satyr horns → 184 When Moses comes

down from Mount Sinai, Exodus says, his face glows with rays of light.. Hebrew word for 'rays' and 'horns' - Karan versus Keren (false.. to many Moses appeared as a devil/monster (different from the norm, a variation - East of Eden "to a Monster [or a saint] the norm is monstrous") 246 great victories were possible when virtues were in harmony.. Philosophers game or 'Rithmomachia' → 251 Smallest number pattern containing arithmetical, geometric or musical harmony.. the sequence 3-4-6-9 272 Agostino Carracci made this engraving 'Love Conquers All' 278 Aristotle says that many animals have memory.. but no other creature except man can recall the past at will (s. So if an animal must be triggered by an association to remember something, is man any different because he contains more complex associations and subtler threats to his life/identity? Disputing more complex "free" association, doesn't mean "at will" - the concept of will has been vastly exagerated, given "the power of a God, to create something from absolutely nothing" - when all things have their origin (cause & effect/ chain of Being) Humility... Show an elephant a tool and association initiates memory to the same "lesser" degree as a human who remembers "at will" (no - something initiated that memory, not the individual will but more accurately THE COSMIC WILL) 287 I did long ago hope men wished to be delivered from ignorance, just as slaves wish to be freed from ~~our~~ bondage.. Yet I find now that the race of men is a cowardly thing which might enjoy sunlight but prefers darkness.. where do Blood and Spirit meet (s. Breath, lungs, heart).. Descartes thought Pineal gland.. 289 The Arabs (Ibn al Nafis) figured out that air mixed with blood in the lungs 200 years before Vesalius & Servetus (1300's vs mid 1500's) Galen got it all wrong.. 335-346 The intellectual life during [~1400-1500] revolved around a single city.. Florence.. - Thinkers - [big Q's & A's].. Autodidacts taught selves Ancient Languages.. Philosophers combining religious points.. cutting edge of humanism.. Professors.. Translators.. Anatomists.. Architecture[1].. Sculpture[2].. Scientists[3].. Politicians[4].. Poets[5]. The greatest cultural heroes in all Western History, knowing each other (1. Brunelleschi 2. Ghiberti 3. da Vinci 4. Machiavelli 5. Boccaccio and Dante) working together, competing, influencing and pushing each other to go further than could've alone. ..like a dream.. (s. Bring The New Age of Enlightenment!).. Luther wasn't until 1517 (s. Indulgences).. Savonarola begins to preach in Florence. Tells people their behavior is wicked, culture & art are profane, government is unjust.. suspected him of Sadism, incest, you name it.. Even though city is supposedly a republic the Medici control everything.. He urges clean up, stop gamble, read bible, help feed poor & hungry 342 Bonfire of Vanities (s. Cremation of Care.. Burning Man?) Shrove Tuesday (preceding Ash Wed: 1497)

THE RULE of FOUR [continued] 341 in his eyes [Savonarola's] a challenge (humanism) has risen against Christianity.. leading men to believe human life is a quest for earthly knowledge and satisfaction, distracting them from the only object that matters: Salvation (S. HUMANISM is CHRISTIAN at the meeting point of knowledge & Satisfaction is Salvation (knowledge / satisfaction) Salvation ("the Science of Love": forgiveness
· and compassion 342 Shrove Tuesday, the seventh of February 1497, The Bonfire of Vanities, 60 feet high & 270 feet around at its base (cards & dice, chessboards, eye shadow, rouge pots, perfume, hair nets, jewelry. Carnival Masks and Costumes.. pagan books.. manuscripts by Greek & Roman writers. Classical sculptures &
· paintings) all of it went up in flames 344 Greatest violence in the world was against knowledge.. He sees the death of art, the death of knowledge, the death of the classical spirit. And the death of humanism: the end of the quest to overstep boundaries and exceed limitations, to see the full possibility
· of thought 345-346 Aristotle's Eudemus, Protrepticus, Gryllus. Greco Roman Imitations by Michelangelo. forty-two volumes by Hermes Trismegistus, plays of Sophocles, Euripides, Aeschylus, philosophical Treatises by Parmenides, Empedocles, and Democritus, painter Apelles, The Chaldean Oracles
· by Zoroaster the Persian 356 "Inde ferunt, totidem qui vivere debeat annos, corpore de patrio parvum phoenica renasci" its from Ovid. It means "a little phoenix is born anew from the father's body, fated to live the same number
· of years" -> 358 if you are willing to die for these convictions I offer my respect.. Any cause that is true in Gods eyes will be reborn.. it is sometimes gods design to sacrifice the
· innocent to test the faithful -> 352 Truth and Beauty are only servants of faith. When they are anything else, pride and profit lead men into sin (S. THAT IS HOW HUMANISM & SCIENCE LEAD MEN INTO HUMBLE FAITH! We are not so "free"/"willful"/"conscious" as we narcissistically imagine— it is all in God's Hands - THE COSMIC WILL/FORCE: LOVE)
· 364 the Hare never catches the tortoise because the distance between them shrinks by a never-collapsing infinity of
· halves 383 He is everywhere now, free-associating (S. How
· the sub/unconscious works.. "free" will) 435 believed in the
· gift of a clean slate (Joseph the Dreamer) 442 Crescebat autem cotidie fames in omni terra Aperuitque Ioseph Universa Horrea
† There was famine all over the world. The Joseph opened the granaries.. 444 Joseph becomes a gift giver

All the Light We Cannot See by anthony Doerr

30 to really touch something.. is to risk it

42 from your soil comes the might of our nation. steel, coal, coke.. you supply the foundation of the new order, the bullets in its guns, the armor on its tanks 48 The brain is locked in total darkness.. and yet the world it constructs in the mind is full of light. It brims with color and movement. So, how, children, does the brain which lives without a spark of light, build for us a world full of light? (s. its just drugs & chemical reactions ("JUST")) .. Consider a single piece glowing in your stove.. That chunk of coal was once a green plant .. And now that sunlight - sunlight 100 million years old is heating your home 60 - The Sea is everything. It covers seven tenths of the globe.. The sea is only a receptacle for all the prodigious, supernatural things that exist inside it. It is only movement and love; it is the living infinite.. Nearly every species that has ever lived has gone extinct.. No reason to think we humans will be any different! 139 the enforced asceticism.. something so single minded .. such a hunger to belong 152 $l = d/\tan a + d/\tan B$.. $\tan a = \sin a / \cos a$.. $\sin(a+b) = \sin a \cos B + \cos a \sin B$.. $d = l \sin a \sin B / \sin(a+B)$ 174 see obstacles as opportunities, as inspirations 189 as though his love for his daughter will outstrip the limits of his body. The walls would fall away, even the whole city and the brightness of that feeling would not wane 193 are you the weakest?.. Some people are weak in some ways, sir. Others in other ways. 194 He watches the scene recede as though observing it from the far end of a tunnel.. none of it anymore real than stories or childhood drawings 207 Foucault's Pendulum 220 Audubon.. spend all day watching one bird. Then he'd shoot it and prop it up with wires and sticks and paint it.. he'd eat most of the birds after he painted them.. Someone willing to tramp out into the wilderness brimming with the ... his paintings 223 your problem, is that

Int. Styles

Hare Krsna servant

READING NOTES OSP1 (7-5-23 to 10-19-23)

1. see ✝ folder
2. "

8 TOTAL

OSP

R11.5: 24, 25

R3 (14 / 40 / 41 ") → to east of eden + R8 309, R3 171, 182, 271 → CCIC R1.5 (274 SIN O SINS) entire people

R9 (275 - no reverse "emperors new clothes" (R4 (1004))

OSP R1 in ✝ religious comp "Galileo Galilei"

army
air force
marines
navy
coast guard
space force

3 - Way of Kings - Sanderson
4 - "
5. - Words of Radiance - "
6. Oathbringer - "
7. "
8. Rhythm of War - Sanderson
9. "

5. 10. Klara & The Sun - Ishiguro
6. 10.5 A Scanner Darkly - Dick
7. 11. East of Eden - Steinbeck
12. "
13. "
8. 14. The Rule of Four - Caldwell
15. "

BY BRANDON SANDERSON®

THE STORMLIGHT ARCHIVE®

The Way of Kings
Words of Radiance
Oathbringer
Rhythm of War

THE MISTBORN® SAGA

THE ORIGINAL TRILOGY

Mistborn
The Well of Ascension
The Hero of Ages

THE WAX AND WAYNE SERIES

The Alloy of Law
Shadows of Self
The Bands of Mourning

Elantris
Warbreaker
Arcanum Unbounded: The Cosmere® Collection
Legion: The Many Lives of Stephen Leeds

ALCATRAZ VS. THE EVIL LIBRARIANS

Alcatraz vs. the Evil Librarians
The Scrivener's Bones
The Knights of Crystallia
The Shattered Lens
The Dark Talent

THE RECKONERS

Steelheart
Firefight
Calamity

SKYWARD

Skyward
Starsight

The Rithmatist

Bantam Books by Louis L'Amour

ASK YOUR BOOKSELLER FOR THE BOOKS YOU HAVE MISSED.

NOVELS

Bendigo Shafter
Borden Chantry
Brionne
The Broken Gun ✓
The Burning Hills
The Californios
Callaghen
Catlow
Chancy
The Cherokee Trail
Comstock Lode
Conagher
Crossfire Trail
Dark Canyon
Down the Long Hills
The Empty Land
Fair Blows the Wind
Fallon
The Ferguson Rifle
The First Fast Draw
Flint
Guns of the Timberlands
Hanging Woman Creek
The Haunted Mesa
Heller with a Gun
The High Graders
High Lonesome
Hondo
How the West Was Won
The Iron Marshal
The Key-Lock Man
Kid Rodelo
Kilkenny
Killoe
Kilrone
Kiowa Trail
Last of the Breed
Last Stand at Papago Wells
The Lonesome Gods
The Man Called Noon
The Man from the Broken Hills
The Man from Skibbereen
Matagorda
Milo Talon
The Mountain Valley War
North to the Rails
Over on the Dry Side
Passin' Through
The Proving Trail
The Quick and the Dead
Radigan
Reilly's Luck
The Rider of Lost Creek
Rivers West
The Shadow Riders
Shalako
Showdown at Yellow Butte
Silver Canyon
Son of a Wanted Man
Taggart
The Tall Stranger ✓
To Tame a Land ✓
Tucker
Under the Sweetwater Rim ✓
Utah Blaine
The Walking Drum
Westward the Tide
Where the Long Grass Blows

SHORT STORY COLLECTIONS

Beyond the Great Snow Mountains
Bowdrie
Bowdrie's Law
Buckskin Run
The Collected Short Stories of Louis L'Amour (vols. 1–3)
Dutchman's Flat
End of the Drive
From the Listening Hills
The Hills of Homicide
Law of the Desert Born
Long Ride Home
Lonigan
May There Be a Road
Monument Rock
Night over the Solomons
Off the Mangrove Coast
The Outlaws of Mesquite
The Rider of the Ruby Hills
Riding for the Brand
The Strong Shall Live
The Trail to Crazy Man
Valley of the Sun
War Party
West from Singapore
West of Dodge
With These Hands
Yondering

SACKETT TITLES

Sackett's Land ✓
To the Far Blue Mountains
The Warrior's Path
Jubal Sackett
Ride the River
The Daybreakers
Sackett
Lando
Mojave Crossing
Mustang Man
The Lonely Men
Galloway
Treasure Mountain
Lonely on the Mountain
Ride the Dark Trail
The Sackett Brand
The Sky-Liners

THE HOPALONG CASSIDY NOVELS

The Riders of the High Rock
The Rustlers of West Fork
The Trail to Seven Pines
Trouble Shooter

NONFICTION

Education of a Wandering Man
Frontier
The Sackett Companion: A Personal Guide to the Sackett Novels
A Trail of Memories: The Quotations of Louis L'Amour, compiled by Angelique L'Amour

POETRY

Smoke from This Altar

ALSO BY JOHN STEINBECK

Fiction:

The Acts of King Arthur and His Noble Knights
Edited by Chase Horton with a Foreword by Christopher Paolini
ISBN 978-0-14-310545-9

Burning Bright
Introduction by John Ditsky
ISBN 978-0-14-303944-0

Cannery Row
Introduction by Susan Shillinglaw
ISBN 978-0-14-018737-3

Cup of Gold
Introduction by Susan F. Beegel
ISBN 978-0-14-303945-7

East of Eden
Edited with an Introduction by David Wyatt
ISBN 978-0-14-018639-0

The Grapes of Wrath
Edited with an Introduction by Robert DeMott
ISBN 978-0-14-303943-3

In Dubious Battle
Introduction and Notes by Warren French
ISBN 978-0-14-303963-1

Las uvas de la ira
Translated by Maria Coy
ISBN 978-0-14-200253-7

The Long Valley
Introduction by John H. Timmerman
ISBN 978-0-14-018745-8

The Moon Is Down
Introduction by Donald V. Coers
ISBN 978-0-14-018746-5

Of Mice and Men
Introduction by Susan Shillinglaw
ISBN 978-0-14-018642-0

The Pastures of Heaven
Introduction and Notes by James Nagel
ISBN 978-0-14-018748-9

The Pearl
Introduction by Linda Wagner-Martin with Illustrations by José Clemente Orozco
ISBN 978-0-14-018738-0

The Red Pony
Introduction by John Seelye
ISBN 978-0-14-018739-7

The Short Reign of Pippin IV
Edited with an Introduction by Robert E. Morsberger and Katherine Morsberger
ISBN 978-0-14-303946-4

Sweet Thursday
Introduction and Notes by Robert Demott
ISBN 978-0-14-303947-1

To a God Unknown
Introduction by Robert DeMott
ISBN 978-0-14-018751-9

Tortilla Flat
Edited with an Introduction by Thomas Fensch
ISBN 978-0-14-018740-3

The Wayward Bus
Introduction by Gary Scharnhorst
ISBN 978-0-14-243787-2

The Winter of Our Discontent
Introduction and Notes by Susan Shillinglaw
ISBN 978-0-14-303948-8

Nonfiction:

America and Americans
ISBN 978-0-670-11602-7

America and Americans and Selected Nonfiction
Edited by Susan Shillinglaw and Jackson J. Benson
ISBN 978-0-14-243741-4

Bombs Away
Introduction by James H. Meredith
ISBN 978-0-14-310591-6

Journal of a Novel: The East of Eden Letters
ISBN 978-0-14-014418-5

The Log from the Sea of Cortez
Introduction by Richard Astro
ISBN 978-0-14-018744-1

Once There Was a War
Edited by Mark Bowden
ISBN 978-0-14-310479-7

A Russian Journal
Introduction by Susan Shillinglaw with Photographs by Robert Capa
ISBN 978-0-14-118019-9

Sea of Cortez
A Leisurely Journal of Travel and Research
By John Steinbeck and Edward F. Ricketts
ISBN 978-0-14-311721-6

Travels with Charley in Search of America
Introduction by Jay Parini
ISBN 978-0-14-018741-0

Working Days
The Journals of The Grapes of Wrath
Edited by Robert DeMott
ISBN 978-0-14-014457-4

Plays:

Of Mice and Men and The Moon Is Down
Foreword by James Earl Jones
ISBN 978-0-14-310613-5

Collections:

The Portable Steinbeck
Edited by Pascal Covici, Jr.
Introduction by Susan Shillinglaw
ISBN 978-0-14-310697-5

The Short Novels of John Steinbeck
ISBN 978-0-14-310577-0

Steinbeck
A Life in Letters
Edited by Elaine Steinbeck and Robert Wallsten
ISBN 978-0-14-004288-7

Other works:

The Forgotten Village
Photographs by Rosa Harvan Kline and Alexander Hackensmid
ISBN 978-0-14-311718-6

Viva Zapata!
The Original Screenplay
ISBN 978-0-670-00579-6

Zapata
Edited with Commentaries by Robert E. Morsberger
ISBN 978-0-14-017322-2

Critical Library edition:

The Grapes of Wrath
Text and Criticism
Edited by Peter Lisca and Kevin Hearle
ISBN 978-0-14-024775-6

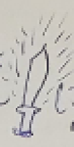
BOOKS BY PHILIP K. DICK

The Exegesis of Philip K. Dick

NOVELS

The Broken Bubble
Clans of the Alphane Moon
Confessions of a Crap Artist
The Cosmic Puppets
Counter-Clock World
The Crack in Space
Deus Irae (with Roger Zelazny)
The Divine Invasion
Do Androids Dream of Electric Sheep?
Dr. Bloodmoney
Dr. Futurity
Eye in the Sky
Flow My Tears, the Policeman Said
Galactic Pot-Healer
The Game-Players of Titan
Gather Yourselves Together
Lies, Inc.
The Man in the High Castle
The Man Who Japed
Martian Time-Slip
Mary and the Giant
A Maze of Death
Nick and the Glimmung
Now Wait for Last Year
Our Friends from Frolix 8
The Penultimate Truth
A Scanner Darkly
The Simulacra
Solar Lottery
The Three Stigmata of Palmer Eldritch
Time Out of Joint
The Transmigration of Timothy Archer
Ubik
Ubik: The Screenplay
VALIS
Vulcan's Hammer
We Can Build You
The World Jones Made
The Zap Gun

Midnight Daughter



(Jerome, Az ~ Oct 2021 music artist Midnight Daughter)

I Shall Wear Midnight - Terry Pratchett

5 - Nanny knew all the old, dark stuff - old magic, magic that didn't need witches, magic that was built into people and the landscape. It concerned things like death and marriage, and betrothals. And promises that were promises even if there was no one to hear them and all those things that make people touch wood. 6 - fire was her favorite element. It was considered so potent, and so scary to the powers of darkness, that people would even get married by jumping over fire together. 12 I asked granny if I could be a witch and she said I should not want to because witches have no passionate parts. 21 - the rough music was getting nearer slowly. 25 - you did feel the pain that you caused, but because it wasn't actually your pain you could somehow bear it. 27 - its not that they are bad; it's just that they dont think. 28 - feed them as is hungry, clothe them as is naked, and speak up for them as has no voices (s. Matt 25:32-46)..and just for a moment you hear the world turning 29 - its not that she was a bad girl its just that she never really understood what it was all about, and there wasn't anyone to tell her, and you got all kinds of strangers and travelers passing through all the time. Quite handsome chaps, some of them (s. Mck, Steve, Nat) 30 They are a bit strange over in Slice. The worst part of it was that her cats couldn't get out and started eating her; I mean she was cat mad and probably would not have minded, but one of them had kittens, it was very difficult to find the kittens homes where people hadnt already heard the story. They were beautiful kittens too. 45 - They made you well and, best of all, they made you forget. 47 the hare runs into the fire (moth*) (see p350 - The Leaping Hare by George Ewart Evans and David Thomson) 48 that was the thing about thoughts They thought themselves, and then dropped into your head in the hope that you would think so too. You had to slap them down, thoughts like that; they would take a witch over if she let them. And then it would all break down, and nothing would be left but the cackling. 50 it was impossible to embarrass a feegle. They just couldn't grasp the idea 52 - Someone was watching her... it wasn't bird or animal, either. They always felt different 53 - going nuts, or rather, not going nuts - was the soul & center of witch craft. after awhile, a witch had a tendency to go... strange... if you kept yourself busy, you wouldn't have time to go nuts 57 There are some things a whole village has to do (s. Clinton "it takes a village" & p115 of "Dreams from my father" (Obama): "What I needed was a community") 58 - Smelled like sickroom everywhere: all too much of people, and not enough air. 64 "Then you are your own person?" "IDK about that. lately I feel as if I belong to everybody 70 - ΔΔ The hare runs into the fire (X2) / The fire, it takes her, she is not burned (X2) / The fire, it loves her, she is not burned / The hare runs into the fire / The fire, it loves her, she is free 80 you are a very religious woman always on your knees, and that is fine by me, but didn't it ever occur to you to take a mop and bucket down there with you? People dont need prayers, they need you to do the job in front of you. 81 - people often didn't stop to think. They thought as they went along. Sometimes it was a good idea just to stop moving, in case you moved the wrong way.

Margin notes: fire · Burden · † · fire · Strange · ventilation · fire · Action! · Thoughts

86 - I wouldn't want ye to believe beating a girl nigh unto death is a good thing but who can know how our paths are chosen? She has the gift of understanding - would she have found it else? The meaning of life is to find your gift. To find your gift is happiness 94 - we're all very proud of you, but its getting to people somehow. They're saying some ridiculous things. And we're having difficulty selling cheeses & and everybody knows you are the best at cheeses (s. CHEESE SOCKS) 134 hitting her over the head w/ a frying pan (s. Hana Silverman defense [ref. to Nat letter on 5/18/23) 138 though nobody's saying it, we're locked in here for our protection everyone else is locked out. though they act dumb, policemen can't help being clever. They know that people need witches; they need unofficial people who understand the difference between right and wrong, and when right is wrong and when wrong is right 140 - As a dog return to his vomit and a fool to his folly (s. what about dogs eating other dog shit for gut health?) 159 - that is what we call a logical argument and therefore no one who wanted to believe.. would pay any attention to it. 161 - * in truth the Nac Mac Feegle believe that the world is such a wonderful place, that in order to get into it they must have been very good in another existence 181 - Evil begins when you begin to treat people as things 197 - The kind of Bully that forces her victims into retaliation, which becomes justification for nastier bullying 206 - I remember when you were small, and then off you went up to the mountains, where the folks are so strange and wild.. 207 - the woman, still hypnotizing the girls w/ her ranting 208 - Thats not us! watch what you are thinking! Slam back into your body.. Quick; Remember [Empathy] (s. Light magic vs. Dark) 210 - Regrettably you have no rights at all. You are not a lease holder, you are not a tenant and you own no land. In short, you have nothing on which rights are based (s. a Sour History lesson.. still recognize the Universal Declaration) 214 - a hearing, evidence, witnesses, a jury of my peers - people like me and habeas corpus. 248 Too many books in one place - who knew what they could do? - knowledge is power, power is energy, energy is matter, matter is mass and mass changes time and space. 274 "how exactly did they commit suicide?" - They took a shovel to a Feegle mound, miss "... I would kill a man who does this, miss. I would kill him dead, and chase him through the next life to kill him again and again, because it would be THE SIN O' SINS, to kill an entire people, and one death would not be enough 284 I once stole a packet of colored pencils - "how old were you?" - Six" (s. 1st grade (same age) I did the same, and when the teacher remarked, I hid them in someone elses desk - and still somehow - I was caught!) 285 Quis custodiet ipsos custodes - who guards the guards 286 prison by definition being a lot of people all crammed together and every fear and hatred and worry and dread and rumor all sitting on top of one another, choking for space. 290 She could feel it.. But it wasn't bad watching; someone was caring for her 293 when I am old, I shall wear midnight 301 there was a wink Then she said - "human being first, witch second; hard to remember, easy to do". It was magic that turned a hall full of people into human beings among other human beings. 306 "why did she want to do that?" - I doubt very much she actually wanted to do it, but someone asked her to do it, and paid good money too. 327 could he ever have been good? How do you change the past? where does evil begin? (see page 181 - evil begins when you begin to treat people as things (sociopathic capitalism/globalism)).... your only power is rumor and lies. You bore your way into people when they are uncertain and weak and worried and frightened and they think their enemy is other people, when their enemy is always YOU (david cunnon)

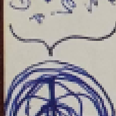
This is not to suggest that we stop or even lessen efforts to eliminate domestic violence but it is to console those who have had it happen beyond their control (Domestic violence is a result of unnecessary/unwanted/unmet needs & generations of trauma/abuse)

LOGIC

DOC

Giving people the time & education to be their best selves is the solution (aka true informed consent)

"Justice" The "Thing"



WITH WATCHESS WATCHMEN

HPMBZNBC

LIGHT MAGIC #208

$ evil

Doc EDU

R2

• 336 - I want a school here.. [most are useless] they teach facts, not understanding. Its like teaching people about forests by showing them a picture of a saw. I want a proper school, to teach reading and writing but most of all thinking, so people can find what theyre good at, because someone doing what they really like is always an asset to any country, and too often people never find out until it's too late.. I'd like boys to learn about girls and girls to learn about boys. Learning is about finding out who you are, what you are, where you are and what you are standing on and what you are good at and whats over the horizon and, well, everything. Its about finding the place where you fit. I found the place where I fit and I would like everybody else to find theirs. 340 - when you get right down to it, the world is all about stories... you can travel in time ..only as a shadow and a whisper 344 Common consent (s. CC) 347 "what is the Sound of Love?"... "Listen" (s. Vomit, surprisingly good/beautiful/amazing ending after the last few boring chapters. And to actually succeed in a heart felt Romantic Tearful ending for a Sarcastic/tongue-in-cheek and childish humor novel is quite incredible, I actually cried - son of a gun ♡ :'} °o) 350 - The Leaping Hare by George Evans & David Thomson

• HAWAIIN FOLK TALES Introduction by Glen Grant 15 - a triad named Ku-Kava-Kahi, or the fundamental Supreme Unity. 31 Snaring the Sun: Maui was the Son of Hina-lau-ae and Hina. His mother Hina made Kapas. And as she spread them out to dry the days were so short that she was put through great trouble and labor hanging them out and taking them in day after day.. Maui seeing this was filled w/ pity for her.. So he determined to make the Sun go slower. He made a strong cord out of coconut husk fibre. One Moemoe seeing this said tauntingly: "you will never catch the sun. You are an idle nobody". Maui answered: "When I conquer my enemy and my desire is attained I will be your death!" So Maui went up the Mountain Haleakala and when the Sun rose where he was stationed he prepared a noose and snared one of the Suns larger beams and broke it off. One after another he broke off, all the Strong rays of the Sun and shouted: "you are my captive, and now I will kill you for going too swiftly" The Sun said "Let me live and you will see me go more slowly after." So the agreement was made, and from that time on the Sun went slower and thats why the days are longer at one season of the year than at another. It was this that gave the name to that mountain which should be called Alaha-ka-la (Sun-snarer) and not Haleakala. 33 The Origin of fire - Maui and Hina dwelt together and had four sons. One day while all were out fishing in their canoe they saw the light of a fire on the shore. So they returned to the shore and ran toward the spot where the fire had been burning to cook their fish. But the fire keepers (mud-hens) saw them coming and scratched the fire out and flew away. Only when they were out fishing would the fire appear, and when they returned they could not find it. They tried this day after day but the mud-hens knew there were only 4 sons and would only make a fire when all 4 were out at sea. So one son decided to trick them by dressing up a calabash in a kapa to sit on the canoe while he stayed behind hiding and when the mud-hens lit their fire to cook their bananas he leapt forward and seized a mud-hen and exclaimed "Now I will kill you! You are keeping the fire from us. I will be the death of you for this" The mud-hen spoke "let me live and you shall have the fire" So the Son asked "tell me, where is the fire" and the mud-hen replied "it is in the leaf of the a-pe plant (Alocasia macrorrhiza) and in a dry stick" after he got the fire from the dry stick he rubbed the top of the mud-hens head until it was red w/ blood (s. Prometheus was punished in a similar fashion for bringing fire to people)

58 - A visit to the Spirit land; or, the Strange experience of a woman in Kona, Hawaii. Kalima had been sick for many weeks and at last died. The old mother cried and cried. That mournful, sob-choked wail broke on the still air, and was borne out to the friends and family gathered and was taken up and repeated until the hardest heart would have softened at the sound. Suddenly Kalima moved, took a long breath, and opened her eyes. In a few minutes she revived enough to say, "I have something strange to tell you" Several days passed before she was strong enough to tell them the following weird and strange story: "I died as you know and stood beside my body I gazed at my body for a few minutes then turned and walked away on to the next village and found crowds of people. Some of them I knew and they spoke to me - although I knew they were dead and nearly all were strangers. They were all so happy! They seemed not to have a care; nothing to trouble them. Joy was in every face, and happy laughter and bright loving words were on every tongue. I left that village and walked on to the next, I was not tired as it seemed no trouble to walk. It was the same there, thousands of people and everyone so joyous and happy. I spoke to a few then went on again. All along the road were houses and people, where I had never known anyone to live. Every bit of good ground had many houses, and many, many happy people on it. I felt so full of joy, too, that my heart sang for me and I was glad to be dead. At last I reached the volcano where they were happy like the others but said "you must go back to your body. You are not to die yet." I did not want to go back. I begged and prayed to be allowed to stay but they drove me back, even beating me when I stopped and would not go on. back through all those happy people who were still joyous but turned to drive me on. I wish I could have stayed w/ those happy people I was so happy, so happy! 200 Battle of the Owls. An owl told a man named Kapoi to build up a temple and an altar. News spread to the King who made a law that whoever should erect a temple will pay the penalty of death. Kapoi was seized and to be put to death on the day of Kane (when the moon is 27 days old) when that day came the owls left their places and covered the whole sky over Honolulu and as the Kings servants were to put Kapoi to death the owls flew at them, pecking w/ their beaks and scratching w/ their claws. There was a battle between the Kings people and the owls, at last the owls conquered and Kapoi was released, the King acknowledged that his god was a powerful one. 203 The land is the Seas - Kaopulupulu was famed for his power and wisdom in his profession and was the leader of the priests. He had a son named Kahulupue whom he instructed during his youth in all priestly vocations. A man became chief and Kahulupue was chosen by him as priest. This chief did evil to his subjects, seizing their property and beheading and maiming many. Kahulupue tried to dissuade him, assuring him that such a course would fail to win their support and obedience 215 Ku-ula, the fish God of Hawaii - Ku-ula had a human body and the power to direct and control all fish of the sea at will. 255 - The Shark Man, Nanave - it was the belief that several of these shark gods could assume any shape they chose, the human form even, when occasion demanded. A King shark god made a child w/ a beautiful fishing woman. He would only come home at night and cautioned her to never feed the child animal flesh of any kind. The child was named Nanaue and had to wear a cover/kapa over his back to hide his shark mouth. One day while working some others tore his kapa off and all near saw his shark mouth. Nanaue was so enraged he bit some. The people and chiefs were for killing his mother and relatives. But the King would not consent even though

they brought up such a monster. The priests were requested to make offerings and invocations to a shark god, that his spirit might take possession of one of his mediums devoted to his cult. It was then a case of god vs god, but one was only a young demi god without full strength and Nanaue was a full grown man and shark. If it had not been for the binding of cords and nets it is believed he would have gotten the better of the young demi god but he was finally conquered and hauled up the hill to be burnt. Nanaue was so large that in attempt to burn him the blood and ooze put out the fire several times. The young demigod ordered the people to cut into knives, bamboos from the sacred grove of Kainalu. The father of the young demigod (another form of the god) was so angered by the desecration of the grove and on the way it was used that he took away all the sharpness and edge from the bamboos of that grove forever, and to this day they are different from the bamboos of any other place or grove on the islands, in particular, a peice of them cannot cut any more than any common piece of wood/// THE LAST OF THE MOHICANS - James Cooper 17 his eyes fell on the still, upright, and rigid form of the "Indian Runner," who had borne to the camp the unwelcome tidings of the preceding evening. Although in a state of perfect repose, and apparently disregarding, with characteristic stoicism, the excitement and bustle around him, there was a sullen fierceness mingled with the quiet of the savage, that was likely to arrest the attention of much more experienced eyes than those which now scanned him, in unconcealed amazement. 20 - manifest no distrust, or you may invite the danger you appear to apprehend (s. Transference) 23 This man is, most manifestly, a disciple of Apollo... This strange man amuses me; and if he 'hath music in his soul,' let us not churlishly reject his company 24 judge not too rashly from hasty and deceptive appearances"... Do the psalms of David exceed all other language and surpass all vain poetry. Happily I say that I utter nothing but the wishes of the King of Israel himself (s. Jesus Christ wishes love) 25 'How good it is, O see / and how it pleaseth well / Together, even in unity / for brethren so to dwell SSF FLIGHT OF THE SEVENTH MOON by Lynn V. Andrews 123 - Standing buffalo shield: North / The Swampy Cree say stories live in the world and may choose to inhabit people, who then have the option of telling them back out into the world again. This all can form a symbiotic relationship. If people nourish a story properly, it tells things about life. The same is true w/ dreams and names - Howard A. Norman, The Wishing bone cycle 121 "you guys are afraid of everyone. Enough stories. Why dont we chant for awhile?" We started to sing a song to the great mother earth 146 - You are the squirrel spirit / you walk the tree trails / you are the gatherer squirrel / you are jumper squirrel known in all worlds / you are the memory, good-medicine squirrel / you bring me light from the path shaded by ~~trees~~ leaves / you walk the tree trails shining in the sun / you are seer medicine-being / You are shaman squirrel with your great warm coat / Good-food squirrel, giveaway squirrel / you are healing squirrel / Teaching the tree alphabet / friend of woman-mystery squirrel (s. RIP squirrel walkabout (sacrifice 7/2022) IN THE GARDEN OF BEASTS Erik Larson Seattle Times review "it raises again the question... What evil humans are capable of, and what means are necessary to cage the beast (s. CONTEXT Makesman) Prelude: "no color, only gradients of gray and black" 365 - in the old days when we wanted to lay seige to an industrialist, we attacked him through his children Unrepentant - Peter Edwards 325 my advice is: learn to live with it or turn yourself in 328 - I regretted later that money came before my morals (s. Capitalist America / USA)

Dreams from my father - Barack Obama

- "for we are strangers before them, and sojourners, as were all our fathers." 1 Chron 29:15

X - Nor do I pretend to understand the stark nihilism that drove the terrorists that day (9/11) and that drives their brethren still (S. Really?.. Proxy wars and CIA contra's like in central (South America - american planners: Noam Chomsky) My powers of empathy, my ability to reach into another's heart, cannot penetrate the blank stares of those who would murder innocents with abstract serene satisfaction (S. #1) contradiction (empathy powers would be able to understand..) #2) Soldiers, the US military: how do you justify war?.)

49 - If you want to grow into a human being, you're going to need some values 67 There was nothing to fear but fear itself 80 - that's just how white folks will do you... it was as if whites didn't know they were being cruel in the first place. 81 The term white was simply shorthand for bigot. "There are white folks, and then there are ignorant motherfuckers like you" 115 - What I needed was a community that cut deeper than the common despair that black friends and I shared when reading the latest crime statistics, or the high fives on a basketball court. A place where I could put down stakes and test my commitments 116 Had I been a slave.. I would have preferred death. This is what I don't understand - why so many men did not fight at all. Until death. 118 where were the fathers who could explain this gash in our hearts 119 Well, amigo.. you can talk all you want about saving the world but this city tends to eat away at such noble sentiments. Look out there. Everybody looking out for number one. Survival of the fittest. Tooth and claw. Elbow the other guy out of the way. That, my friend, is New York. But... Who knows? Maybe you'll be the exception. 134 - I can see that my choices were never truly mine alone - to assert otherwise is to chase after a sorry sort of freedom 138 who was I, who shed no tears at the loss of his own? 141 Churches are the only game in town. That's where the people are, and that's where the values are, even if they've been buried under alot of bullshit. Churches won't work with you, though just out of the goodness of their hearts. They'll talk a good game - a sermon on sunday, maybe, or a special offering for the homeless. But if push comes to shove, they won't really move unless you can show them how it'll help them pay their heating bill. 191 Not to say that everything I learned from the leaders cheered my heart. If they often revealed a strength of Spirit that I hadn't imagined, they also forced me to acknowledge the unspoken forces that retarded our efforts, secrets that we kept from each other as well as from ourselves. 194 Was the sense of emptiness you felt.. because you imagined a godless universe (S. Attachment styles and the lack of humble science (comprehending dimensions beyond our senses?)) 195 That hate hadn't gone away; it formed a counternarrative buried deep within each person (S. The counter culture IS conscious culture) and at the center of which stood white people - some cruel, some ignorant, sometimes a single face, sometimes just a faceless image of a system claiming power over our lives (S. E). I had to ask myself whether the bonds of community could be restored without collectively exorcising that ghostly figure that haunted black dreams. 221 - Who might protect me from doubt?.. We had been frozen by the sight of the other, unable to escape the suspicion that under examination our true selves would be found wanting. 231 - inheritor of a sad history, part of a closed system with few moving parts, .. a prisoner of fate 233 when their eyes stop laughing.. they've shut something off inside.

(margin notes: CC · dbl consciousness · CC · SHADOW · SHADOW · CC · #Twinkle Twinkle)

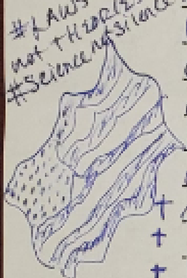
R4

- 258 just think about what a real education for these children would involve. It would start by giving a child an understanding of himself, his world, his community, his culture. That's the starting point, that's what makes a child hungry to learn – the promise of being part of something, of mastering his environment. 259 unless they're rooted in their own traditions, they won't ever be able to appreciate what other cultures have to offer... It felt like I had come home. 437 – the study of law can be disappointing.. a sort of glorified accounting that serves to regulate the affairs of those who have power – and that all too often seeks to explain, to those who do not [have power], the ultimate wisdom and justness of their condition. But that's not all law is. The law is also memory; the law also records a long-running conversation, a nation arguing with its conscience.
- 456 a government that truly represents and serves Americans – will require a different kind of politics. That politics will need to reflect our lives as they are actually lived. It won't be prepackaged, ready to pull off the shelf. It will have to be constructed from the best of our traditions and will have to account for the darker aspects of our past [and present]. We will need to understand just how we got to this place, this land of warring factions and tribal hatreds. And we will need to remind ourselves, despite all our differences, just how much we share: common hopes, common dreams, a bond that will not break.

Conscious Culture

32°

#LAWS not THEORIES #Science not silence



The Forgotten Daughter

by Joanna Goodman 9 – he's loud and opinionated, and he fills every bit of space in their once quiet lives 10 – "you can't just do things like that in the real world." "Did you hear how he spoke to her? Like she was some piece of garbage. That's how rich Anglos treat us. That's what they think of us. You think that's okay?" 24 – She has a longer vision than drugs and parties & fireworks. She knows there's a lot more to life than unfettered, instant gratification. She has brains and passion. She cares about politics and protecting the French language in Quebec. She cares about her people. 26 – "I was raised to respect both sides equally" "In other words, you were educated in English and grew up middle or upper class and you've had all kinds of opportunities and choices, but you think because your daddy worked at a factory 30 years ago you can claim to understand us... but only as a means to an end" "means to what end?" "Pretending you're a separatist to get your story"

- 37 – she keeps the ~~door~~ window open because she likes to feel and smell the outdoors at all times, no matter how cold it gets. It reminds her that she is free.
- 38 – the real enemies were the doctors and nuns, who labeled you crazy when you weren't and abused the hell out of you, the government that profited from it all 41 – maybe now it's time to tell her story. Maybe now someone is finally willing to hear it. 44 – a man gets broken in prison. That's what it's designed to do: tear you down, destroy your spirit, take away all your passions, one by one. First you forget the sound of music, then you forget how to sing, laugh, even how to cry. They take away every single thing that's precious to you. 46 – I did it for my baby girl! She couldn't reconcile with the man who had taken away someone else's father and husband. She's never stopped grappling with it, but she has mastered the strategy of compartmentalization 52 She's been a good mother. She never raised a hand to her, never screamed, never intimidated her. She was affectionate 65 – all he wants to do is get the hell out of his head and surround himself with people 67 – a collection of grievances and resentments in a notebook, referring to it frequently to update and maintain them. 69 grew bored with that group of stoners & they fell away (S. * 32° Hare Krishna) (Ganja 101N Ganja kid)

doctors, lawyers & preachers profitting off grief

HPCBLNBC

bless * ganja spirits

• 73 "maybe its okay to let yourself feel sad" "I'm afraid those feelings will kill me" • "I know. But they don't. Or I'd have been dead a long time ago." 91 - * Beautiful love • • making scene P 5 * 92 my father is always the elephant in the room. 98 Marginalized from society. Poverty. Mental disorders - and not ones that you were born with, but which were the result of everything you suffered in those institutions! 99 you learned not to dream, not to speak up or have desires. You gave up your illusions and your hopes, until finally, they turned you into zombies... She understands just how fortunate she was to have been rescued.. they loved her until she began to love herself (s. christ +) 100 - we used to say "we're not crazy, we're not crazy" and then one would say "are you sure? maybe we are" and then someone else had to reassure the rest "we're not crazy. They're crazy"... we'd sit and vegetate all day (because there was nothing else to do) listening to the real crazies scream all day... The ones who were killed and tossed out in the fields behind the hospital (s. OSH history) 106 - its slave labor. [the English] the goddamn minority, using our people - for cheap labor. Does that remind you of anything? The blacks in America, the slaves" "Your complaints date back to the Plains of Abraham!" (s. Yes they do! Its time for a world wide exodus/rescue/sanctuary! How COVID, modern slavery, grid vulnerability to natural & manmade disasters can be solved w/ micro communities & provides new basis for HEALTH & SECURITY) 109 - her impression of college life is that its a bit cultish and self-involved; the campus is very much an island unto itself, completely disconnected from the rest of the world, moving to its own circadian rythm, beholden to its strange customs and rituals 112 This will always be your cross to bear 116 The five core values of journalism are accuracy, independence, humanity, accountability and impartiality 117 she's of the opinion that journalists are sell outs (s. like most/all jobs these days) The world is my family! (s. even the gangsters & smugglers) • 119 She's memorized her record by now, each and every word. "Profound mental retardation. Danger to herself and others. Paranoid delusions. Violent outbursts and convulsions." None of these things are true but it made her question herself 122 "Whose your complaint against" "The Catholic church, the provincial government, and the doctors who falsified our records" 137 "Some men are terrified the first time they hold a baby, but your dad didn't hesitate a second. Its like he knew you. Like you belonged in his arms. • 138 the busier I am the less time I have for feeling sorry for myself... I prefer to call it a good work ethic. 147 * the mushrooms are not to blame - they take an hour to hit/activate * R 151 They are accused of falsifying records, making false diagnoses, illegally interning children in mental institutions, forcing them to work without remuneration, depriving them of a proper education, and subjecting them to corporal punishment and mental cruelty 152 We cannot judge the past by todays values. All societies evolve over time. What was once considered normal and morally acceptable may seem cruel and unfair to a new generation.. Corporal punishment and child labor were the norm back then (s. so their present poverty/disabilities/struggles are of no concern? SAD) • 153 setting a precedent that would put the church on trial and risk denigrating the entire catholic faith.. The truth has become distorted over 40 years making it impossible for justice to be served (s. What a SAD scape goat to forgetting/neglecting a whole groups needs) 175 so much power he wielded with that pen, enough to alter the course of an entire life. • 209 "it cant be worse than it is now" "it sure can" "Spoken like someone who grew up in a nice country estate, got a college education, and

HPCBLNBL Learned Helpless
+
++☆
©
†
CC
☆ + ✚
Luer
✚
Global Reparations For PTSSD

RS

- now has a white collar job at an English newspaper 210 trained to
- farm and pray and not much else 217 Everything he did was with clarity and focus that comes from living by your convictions and being willing to go to any lengths. He never wanted to hurt another human being - he wasn't a monster - but the alternative was the
- status quo and that was no longer acceptable. 226 to imprison another human being requires a tremendous amount of compartmentalization. He has to stay focused on the cause. It's not
- easy. "this isn't personal" 226 The problem is he's one of them. He has to keep reminding himself of that. Human being or politician -

OO ⊕
- its one or the other, not both 253 His friends and colleagues have all abandoned him; they've sent a clear message - Your life is worthless to us. We choose to keep our power. No wonder he's given up.. he's somewhere else - mentally, emotionally

⊖
- checked out 234 We're forgetting why we did this in the first place, we're letting him unnerve us, derail us from our purpose. This is about our people. We did this for them. Do we value
- this guys life more than theirs? 235 This is the moment of truth. How far are we willing to go? Was it all bravado,
- or did we mean what we wrote? 243 "Someone had to break ground. Violence was required. Remorse is complicated. Why dont you ask the former prime minister [or President of USA] if he's remorseful? He is as much to blame" "He was just trying to protect the people" (s. How we justify War/Killing/murder/Sin (cross-level cog. dissonance) "understand the enemy". Conscience like Elon buying goods (from China)

#endwar
CC
- 246 Can't survive without federal support (s. Materialist
- Seperatists) 253 The real message was "Dont leave us because we love Canada/[USA] exactly the way it is. It's not because they love Quebec/[Cascadia]" 265 na, na, na, na, hey, hey, hey
- goodbye! (s. 6/11/23 synchronicity) 273 "I'm going to have a record" "What were you thinking?" "I wasn't. I was so

"free-will"
- angry" (s. E.⊕) 274 (s. Why do people like "hate fucking"?)
- 280 "I would like a letter saying that you falsely diagnosed me (s. from: Dad, Uncle, Cleary, Itabelle Bousarkissian, Amy

SJB
- Counter, everyone apart of this shit) 282 "I eschewed my responsibility as a psychiatrist in favor of towing the line. As such, I was complicit in the crimes against humanity that were committed against these innocent children" 284 still trying to convince himself that the real villains were the politicians (s. "Objectivity", "remorse" see p188: his own words "impartial". Real remorse is Transparent Behavior/footprint)
- 314 The men in her family kill people, which is a strange and disturbing knowledge to carry around (s. Some think its

CC
#endwar
- patriotic! "Soldiers") 319 When you don't have a country you feel like a refugee in your own land. You are an outcast displaced by intruders who have all the money & power (s.
- what of the Natives?) 327 you chose your career over her.
- You would do anything for a story. 339 On the day of the planned bombing, Veronique wakes early, its the 20th of July (synch w/ 7/20/17 gazette article) 354 and you're fine w/ the whole world knowing your families history? 357 She gave away his daughter (and was forgiven) 361 those words so plainly spoken by her closest friend, finally shatter her trance of disassociation. Something primal begins to move, a force that is dark and ferocious and excruciating. She lets it out -

(V)

Burden

this beast that has fed on her pain for so long 365 I never wanted that burden 371 [Christ] took on a burden that no one else wanted 376 of course they'll argue its all made up. why else would they have turned us into mental patients if not for the money? 379 maybe I should have given you both a choice. 381 she'd come to take it for granted, having a father; thought, with the hubris of youth, that she had the luxury of deciding when she would whole-heartedly forgive him (s. I forgive my dad but a relationship is pointless/painful when he doesnt recognize or care about being forgiven (changing or true authentic community) 385 he spent his entire life committed to that lie. It was his legacy his legend. Its not my place to tell his truth 387 a reconciliation with justice 395 Closure is a word that gets thrown around a lot. But she has no idea what its supposed to feel like... her past will not be shattered in one final grand gesture 400 They're from different worlds.. but she's mature enough to understand that real love doesnt compromise itself for politics. Love doesnt judge or discriminate against conflicting opinions or ambitions; it does not divide or bully. Love is far more resilient than the average human being, forever indomitable in the face of frail ego's and heavy chips on shoulders and stubborn, self righteous pride. Love has nothing to prove; only humans do. This is what she would like to say: the love they had for each other did not fail. They are the ones who failed.. maybe its not too late 401 maybe love is expansive enough to remember everything and still transcend it all.

Burning Bright by Nick Petrie - 7 - The kind of guy that told himself that no really meant yes... the investigator couldn't do much. She didn't even know if he believed her R6 RI

31 - He was an ant under a magnifying glass, and her gaze was the sun. 36 - Anger was good. Anger was action.. Technology, Big data, information Privacy.. Under the Geneva Convention, that means my health and safety are your responsibility [Because I'm your Prisoner]. 55 - What if?.. I'm not trying to Scare you.. It's a planning tool. Human nature is to see the outcome we prefer. The 'what if' game helps us to see other possible scenarios, and plan accordingly. 81 - She was functional but distant, maybe a little disconnected. He hoped it was just shock. He hoped she'd come back.. Most people didn't have much practice handling what she'd been through. Those who had the practice? Well, we have our own problems. 110 Ashland.. Medford.. Bear creek park 114 - I wish I thought you were paranoid.. Even the paranoid have enemies 116 - The Most Dangerous man in America is a Black Man with a library card - Malcolm X. 131 - leaving her phone was hard.. used so often had to charge it 3-4 times a day.. Most of her professional and personal life took place on the web (S. UPROOTED - my record (data) is my religion) 136 - seen corporate memo's about 'acceptable defects' in medical devices .. lobbyists paying for Senators reelection campaigns.. a pentagon list of proposed drone strike targets.. I'm very concerned about the world my future grand children will inherit, even if those grandchildren are still theoretical.. 137 - private citizens are overmatched by large organizations that increasingly control our political and economic life. Governments and Corporations both. I hoped to share the algorithm with citizens working for greater transparency and accountability. 139 - The best course might be to destroy the code (S. faulty logic, destroying technology does not solve the bigger issue & will only be re-invented in a matter of time) Do you think Oppenheimer wished he could un-make the atom bomb? (S. no I think he wished it was used more strategically for World Peace, not War $) But I really wanted to see if I could do it, you know?.. The Scientists curse (S. My own release (free flow of information for the greater good, Shock value benefits, fear sells more/faster (unfortunately, like a plague to the unfaithful/chaotic/untrusting children whose Trust was never rightfully earned)) 142 focus on calming your body.. Your services are not required. Not right now anyway. The problem was his supercharged

fight-or-flight response was useful sometimes.. In combat, that adrenaline was his all-time favorite drug, keeping him and his guys alive and doing the job. Part of him didn't want to lose that. He needed to help Jane. He needed to be useful. He wasn't built to be a bystander. 144- Basic anti-anxiety meds.. made him feel ~~stuck~~ slow, like his head was filled w/ flavorless pink Jell-O. To protect Jane, he needed every bit of which he could muster. 147 It's sarcasm part of your therapy; just getting your attention 148 There are tools that can help.. find some people who've been through the same kind of experiences.. make friends.. find your way toward your new reality. It's called a support group.. The task is to find your way back to the world. Take care of the people you love. find work that matters 150 start talking about your experience or the Panic Attacks aren't going to diminish 159 Social media is easy to fake but it's also easy to get caught.. for a good fake ID, people tend to focus on institutional paper like Birth certificate or credit cards, because they're mostly trying to fool the Government 169 teach them how to do something useful.. world's smallest trade school (s. MAKE COMMUNITY (BUILD)) 190 a talented actor.. he'd been caught. He pled love of country, frustration w/ bureaucracy, and hatred of corruption.. He fooled four interrogators and six polygraphs and submitted his resignation. Unbelievably, the agency asked him to stay on. 226- He met a lot of Spooks over seas but he hadn't met many who actually admitted who he worked for. Not without a lot of liquor, anyway. 230 clearly some Oregonians liked to do things their own way. Maybe it had something to do with hippies and legal marijuana; he wasn't sure but he respected it. 232 he wanted to know them somehow. How it was done, to walk through the world with another person. To have someone touch your hand, to have it mean something.. This tug he felt, this urge for connection, did other people feel it too? 241- Largest error followed by best outcome (s. Dao) 242-243 obsessed w/ getting the place self-sufficient.. if it wasn't so scary it would have been sad. 247- to make the world a better place. To make powerful groups and individuals more accountable for their actions.. used to disclose all campaign contributions? that —

38/2

R7
R II

-information alone would change the world. 246 - whats Googles market cap right now? four or five hundred billion? That all started w/ an algorithm (s. algorithm of faith) 253 manic obsessed, paranoid. Says here, "his focus on sustainability was rooted in his obsession w/ the collapse of civilization (s. OR MAYBE HE'S A REALLY CARING & CONCERNED INDIVIDUAL (empathy vs. dehumanizing "psychology" (capitalism-based)) 254 some say he's alive and well and running a secret lab for the United States government 271 we cant all be mysterious Buddhist fucking nomads, you know. We get attached to people. 272 I'm definitely attached to you... 272 - but they're dead.. How can you think about anything else? How can I? (s. USA (first world problems, "face palm")) 279 he paid a high-end prostitute to seduce a senior level programmer 280 Plant kiddie porn on a laptop. like taking candy from a fucking baby 342 Junebug? (6/23/23 = prediction) 349 instead it was a handshake of a minister at a joyful occasion, two-handed and full of kindness (s. "I'm Aubrey's father") 354 I had some problems with the blood vessels in my brain.. I forget things. Sometimes I get stuck in the past. Sometimes I imagine things that arent true. It was my fault. I was very stressed.. I took medication I should not have.. I damaged my brain. But there are things that help. If I do those things I can manage my life. I can still do creative work. 383 He has become a significant national security asset. You would not believe what that man is carrying around in his head 392 There is a series of encrypted software filters on your current connection to the internet. These filters prevent a great deal of information from passing through, and function in both directions. For example, a great deal of incoming and outgoing email does not reach the intended recipient, and instead is diverted to a remote server. Some users of this connection cannot access certain web content. You might consider this similar to the system referred to as the Great Firewall of China. 394 his most powerful quality was always his intellect. The strength of his connection, how deeply he could dive into any subject and bring it to life.. His gift was making unanticipated connections between disciplines, connections that had never occurred before. This process -

was how new things came into the world. 402 his mental state was delicate even before his wife and daughter abandoned him. His work was all he had left.. He's got decades of future technological advancements floating around in his head. He's a vital asset to the nation. 407 We once worried about Nation-States.. But now a small group of people can do a great deal of damage. Destabilize the financial market or overturn decades of electronic security with a single self learning algorithm. (s. actually Noam Chomsky discloses how you (USA) have for 70+ years destroyed small groups and unions to preserve your own selfish (authoritarian interests) 410 - We're an unofficial group.. Washington would prefer not to know we exist. But we do because some tasks are necessary..[and] because situations develop and evolve rapidly .. we are frequently forced to choose between a bad option and a worse one (s. faulty "logic" of a Capitalistic Empire & Culture of War 418 (s. Bleh, uneducated ending pushing authoritarian surveillance/nation-state) - LEARN WHAT DEFINES AND CREATES THOSE WITH "GOOD INTENTIONS" - dont just push fear.

The Ear, the Eye and the Arm by Nancy Farmer

Preface - People built houses but didn't own them. They gave them to the community. Anyone who needed peace and quiet... I also wrote this for Daniel [author's kid] I don't think he's read it - kids are often embarrassed by stuff their parents do (s. :'() 6 - Praise Singing.. medicine for the soul.. recounted the strengths and glories of each family member 14 we sacrifice animals and we aren't vegetarians.. its the way they do it.. they believe their gods are asleep and can only be roused if they send a messenger. The more pain the messenger has endured, the more brightly it burns with anger 19 - "a Shave for storytelling" a Shave is a wandering Spirit who entered and taught an important skill. 20 great grandmother was a mudzimu, or family Spirit 32 it didn't matter whether the Praise was true or not. Once the listener fell under the spell, he accepted it all.. and the extraordinary thing was that people began to look like their descriptions 48 Arm had to suffer the hate, greed and anger boiling around the Suburb. Only an occasional whiff of kindness, like a pale flower wilting in an alley. Gradually he adjusted, but he was never really comfortable 70 - slowly, insidiously, he fell into the routine of life.. But as time went on, his memories became less distinct, and this frightened him most of all. "you have to remember home," she told the little boy. 87 Ndoros, worn by Spirit mediums.. The shell of a Sea Mollusk.. heavy Spiral of white shell. 100 - just look at the world you come from: gang warfare,

drugs, crimes, broken families. Your people have forgotten about 128
the ancestors, and the spirits are angry w/ you. (s. Sad semi-t
truth/ignorance ~ lack of empathy/assistance easy dismissal)
103 that was the best kind of story: when the teller was as much
under its spell as the listener. 104 The mellower has a Shona
shave. Aren't we lucky a Spirit decided to possess him? I wish
someone would take an interest in me. 108 It burned his mind
like fire. All the insults and humiliation the people had
endured from normal folk bubbled up like hot acid. It was
hate, rather than the pain that threatened to overwhelm
him. 123 He has special abilities and that was where he was
wounded (s. p108 we all have the ability to cultivate EMPATHY ~
Belief in self/others/future. To renew the false Narrative of
"Human Nature") 124 Together they saw into the heart of
things [arm, eye and ear were One] They were the true
spirit mediums of the city. They did not take messages from
the upper world to common humanity. Rather, they took the voices
of the lowly and let them be heard on high. 130 It was useless to
expect help from the boys. Not only were they ignorant about what lay
outside, they weren't even curious. 193 you bonded w/ the baby, didn't
you?.. you and the infant are one. 194 her attention has to be diverted,
or we're going to have to buy you the large size in diapers. 221
You're projecting your thoughts INTO them. 224: it is "therapy:
It makes people feel good." "So does heroin." 240 where do you
think the people are now? In a nasty hospital where they don't
get fresh air or work how they please. They get drugs pumped
into them to keep them quiet. 253 it was like being in a
room full of mirrors. I thought of something frightening.
She reflected it back to me, which made me more frightened
which upset her even more. 262 long ago, Zimbabwe was
attacked by Spirits. a group of people moved next to a Shona
village. The Shona began to have the most terrible dreams.
They fought one another and mistreated their elders and
children. Their culture broke down 279-falling won't hurt
me.. but, they can twist me into a slave for their hurtful
designs (hateful and perverted). Then patients will abandon
children, elders left to starve. Brother will kill brother
and the land itself will decay. 281 They're a silly and trust-
ing people. 301 too much praise was bad for you but a little
was like a vitamin. It was necessary for healthy, happy
spirits and besides, it was fun 307 a parent/child
mistreated, who has a grievance left over may turn into
an Ngozi. The wrong must be corrected before the
spirit will agree to depart... it is possible to be a witch
and not know it and therefore to feel responsible for
whatever illness and death have occurred (s. What's
the difference between a witch and an Empath?) (Q ≠ A w/
Nancy Farmer... I like to watch animals.. the Natural world
is endlessly interesting. Watching people is fun, too,
but you have to be more careful. 307-308 (one year before
this book was published in 1994 Sudan Democratic Gazette,
March 1993, published in great Britain: for the past 3 and a half
years.. ethnic cleansing. More than 60 Nubian villages destroyed
and twenty-five thousand children taken, distributed as slaves.

All the Light We Cannot See by anthony Doerr

30 to really touch something.. is to love it
42 from your soil comes the might of our nation. steel, coal, coke.. you supply the foundation of the new order, the bullets in its guns, the armor on its tanks
48 The brain is locked in total darkness.. and yet the world it constructs in the mind is full of light. It brims with color and movement. So, how, children, does the brain which lives without a spark of light, build for us a world full of light? (s. its just drugs & chemical reactions ("just")).. Consider a single piece glowing in your stove. That chunk of coal was once a green plant.. And now that sunlight - sunlight 100 million years old is heating your home 60 - The sea is everything. It covers seven tenths of the globe. The sea is only a receptacle for all the prodigious, supernatural things that exist inside it. It is only movement and love; it is the living infinite.. Nearly every species that has ever lived has gone extinct.. No reason to think we humans will be any different! 139 the enforced asceticism.. something so single minded .. such a hunger to belong 152 $l = d/\tan a + d/\tan B$ .. $\tan a = \sin a / \cos a$ .. $\sin(a+b) = \sin a \cos B + \cos a \sin B$ .. $d = l \sin a \sin B / \sin(a+B)$
174 see obstacles as opportunities, as inspirations 189 as though his love for his daughter will outstrip the limits of his body. The walls could fall away, even the whole city and the brightness of that feeling would not wane 193 are you the weakest?.. Some people are weak in some ways, sir. Others in other ways. 194 He watches the scene recede as though observing it from the far end of a tunnel.. none of it anymore real than stories or childhood drawings 207 Foucault's Pendulum 220 Audubon.. spend all day watching one bird. Then he'd shoot it and prop it up with wires and sticks and paint it.. he'd eat most of the birds after he painted them.. Someone willing to tramp out into the wilderness brimming with the unknown and bring back paintings. 223 your problem, is that you still believe you own your life 245 Sublimity.. its the instant when one thing is about to become something else (s. the "transition area" from Mr. Motley in Perdido Street Station) 283 there is no such thing as free will, everyones path is predetermined (s. fate & free will are not mutually exclusive (multi /infinite timelines)) 288 in charge of everything.. It is a tremendous burden to be responsible for every little thing, every infant born, every leaf falling from every tree, every wave that breaks onto the beach, every ant on its journey. 292 dont you ever get tired of believing? Don't you ever want proof? 312 the heart.. when agitated, pulsates w/ increased energy in the snail under similar excitement, throbs w/ a slower motion 324 They sleep despite noise, despite cold, despite hunger, desperate to stay removed from the waking world for as long as possible 338 They may have been involved in some dark forest magic but they should not have been tinkering w/ the higher magic of radio - 414 What do you seek, lil snail? do you live only in this moment or do you worry for your future (s. "Linear thinking" self learning survival mechanism "conscious" Past ∞ future present .. it is a survival trait/instinct to plan/prepare/act for the future - but worry itself is a disease w/out action) 421 War is a bizaar where lives are traded like any other commodity (s. Cult of War USA) 430 But curses are not real. Earth is all magma and crust and ocean. Gravity and time, isn't it? (s. not mutually exclusive ∞, p 429 "stories are just stories") 459 What you could be (s. ALL OF US COULD BE SO MUCH MORE :-)) 520 until when a storm sends it into a flow of Alluvium

Margin notes: ** · S · Int. styles · Hare Krsna servant · ∞ · burden · Sci. or Psy · ☮ · ∞ · ALLUVIUM

Unbroken - Laura Hillenbrand 5 in search of the lost boy.. spotted strolling in perfect serenity. Swept up in his mother's arms, he smiled. "I knew you'd come back," he said (s. Chasing/Mother Nature) 11 by 1930, California was enraptured with eugenics, and would ultimately sterilize some twenty thousand people 35 a lifetime of glory is worth a moment of pain: Let go 36 [1936] 14:46.8, by far the fastest 5K run by any American in 1936.. he just missed 4th place.. In the 3 fastest miles ever run, the winners final lap had been clocked at 61.2, 58.9, 59.1,.. Louie had run his last lap in 56 seconds 43-44 certain that no one would do such a thing deliberately.. stomped on his foot, slashed at his shins.. ran the mile in 4:08.3.. fastest mile in NCAA history 68 a troubled dream.. came home from the war only to find that Cely had given him up (s. E,cc.. cast away (Tom hanks).. but didn't happen: 335) 89 Art Reading 90 gave his [floating device].. jaw broken by fin.. (133-135 ~ "life of pi" memory manufactured bits 92 1937 116 they died with their boots on (dtez) 133 whoever had made the sound had slipped under. He didn't come up again (89-90 art reading.. hmmm) 135 what mystified Louie was his escape.. why had he woken up again? And how had he been loosed from the wires while unconscious? (89-90 Art Reading..) 151 developed a habit of twisting his finger in his ear and sniffing it 152 the mind as a muscle that would atrophy if left idle 154 it remains a mystery why these three men.. differed so radically in their perceptions of their plight. Maybe the difference was biological, some wired for optimism, others for doubt (s. attachment ~~theory~~ styles carry to adulthood).. capacity to overcome adversity (s. learned helplessness versus learned optimism).. sense of futility (s. resolving TMT: Terror management theory [inherent dissonance] between a) preserving life at all cost and b) all attempts to preserve life are ultimately futile... ("I knew you'd come back (p(54) & lack of transcendence (living for something beyond

OSP2R

1. 1 - Unbroken - Hillenbrand
2. 2 - Bless me, Ultima - Anaya
3. 2.5 - Last Call - Okrent
4.5. 3 - The Cyborg & the Sorcerers - Watt, Later Ice Age 4 -
6. 4 - A meeting at Corvallis - Stirling,
7. 5 - Track of the Cat - Barr
8. 6 - Mercy Snow - Baker
9.10. 7 - Dead Mans Walk - McMurtry, Comanche Moon - "
11. 8 - Living Zen Remindfully - Austin

X/9 - "

10-12 - Ishmael - Quinn

11 TOTAL

Unbroken - Laura Hillenbrand 5 in search of the lost boy.. spotted strolling in perfect serenity. Swept up in his mothers arms, he smiled. "I knew you'd come back," he said (s. Chasing/Mother Nature) 11 by 1930, California was enraptured with eugenics, and would ultimately sterilize some twenty thousand people 35 a lifetime of glory is worth a moment of pain: Let go 36 [1936] 14:46.8, by far the fastest 5K run by any American in 1936.. he just missed 7th place.. In the 3 fastest miles ever run, the winners final lap had been clocked at 61.2, 58.9, 59.1,.. Louie had run his last lap in 56 seconds 43-44 certain that no one would do such a thing deliberately.. stomped on his foot, slashed at his shins.. ran the mile in 4:08.3.. fastest mile in NCAA history 68 a troubled dream.. came home from the war only to find that Cecy had given him up (s. E,cc.. cast away (Tom hanks).. but didn't happen: 335) 89 Art Reading 90 gave his [floating device].. jaw broken by fin.. (133-135) "life of pi" memory manufactured bits 92 1937 116 they died with their boots on (ates) 133 whoever had made the sound had slipped under. He didn't come up again (89-90 art reading.. hmmm) 135 what mystified Louie was his escape.. why had he woken up again? And how had he been freed from the wires while unconscious? (89-90 Art Reading..) 151 developed a habit of twisting his finger in his ear and sniffing it 152 the mind as a muscle that would atrophy if left idle 154 it remains a mystery why these three men.. differed so radically in their perceptions of their plight. Maybe the difference was biological, some wired for optimism, others for doubt (s. attachment theory styles carry to adulthood).. capacity to overcome adversity (s. learned helplessness versus learned optimism).. sense of futility (s. resolving TMT: Terror management theory [inherent dissonance] between a) preserving life at all cost and b) all attempts to preserve life are ultimately futile... ("I knew you'd come back (p154) & lack of transcendence (living for something beyond self helps overcome TMT futility. 155 optimism and hopelessness were becoming self-fulfilling.. conviction he could think his way around any boundary (as maddening as his exploits had been for his parents and his town) The same attributes that had made him the boy terror of town was keeping him alive in the greatest struggle of his life.. 2 weeks had passed.. Their bodies were digesting themselves.. Stories of cannibalism among cast aways were so common that British sailors considered the practice of choosing and sacrificing a victim to be an established "custom of the sea" (s. Christ conscious or unfaithful: god shall provide, life of lil faith, thou shall not kill - fast and pray.) 172 "in something, probably" "The sharks let him be" 180 a violation of their military code of honor (vs. p92? Heroes or war criminals? 188 finding his helpless contortions hilarious.. the guards sought to deprive them of something that had sustained them even as all else had been lost: dignity (s. DWDA & prison conditions) 189 without

· 189 without dignity, identity is erased. In its absence, men are
defined not by themselves, but by their captors.. Dignity is
· as essential to human life as water, food & oxygen (⊕).. How
do American Soldiers satisfy their sexual appetites? He
replied that they dont - they rely on will power (s. ☺ The 4
· wills (☺ or singular: the cosmic/ultimate/ulterior) 201 historians
call this phenomenon "transfer of oppression".. venting frustrat-
ions on helpless men.. Just as allied soldiers, like the
cultures they came from, often held racist views of the
Japanese, Japanese soldiers carried their own propoganda
about their enemies, seeing them as brutal/brutish, sub-
human beasts or fearsome "Anglo-Saxon Devils" (s. war
propoganda (☺) military field code.. intoxicated by abs-
olute power and racism and disgust.. the call to brutal-
· ity (☺) 202 The fatal poison of irresponsible power (Grapes
of Wrath "their own kind of drunkeness" (even without drugs))
. demonstrating sympathy for captives or POW's was
taboo (s. ☺ ☺.. "sympathizer" used as an insult, but everyone
apart of a group, friendship or even digester of media such
as books, art, video, photo is in essence a showing sympathy,
and this is a major tennant of almost every religion and
· action for Peace.) 208 perfect photographic memory (s. amazing!
· where are these people?! cyborgs?) 210 his diary.. this small
declaration of self mattered a great deal to him.. wanted to
leave a testament (The New Testament Christ: John 13:34-35 (Love))
· 242 a sexual sadist (s. like the DOJ/DOC employees guards)
· 243 honor conscious culture 252 Demanded to look in face..
his life was consumed with forcing men into submission, defiance
was an intolerable, personal offense 327 liberated by the
great American blonde [bombshell] 386 at that moment
something shifted inside. It was forgiveness, beautiful and
· effortless and complete 401 he said he'd only been trying to
teach military discipline and asserted he'd been acting
under orders (s. How do we upgrade/level-up?: we over-
come our emotional triggers and find community help/
discipline & mastery in setting & accomplishing goals)..
· War is a crime against humanity, I cant understand
why the government as a whole doesnt apologize (s. ☺ ⊕ power
· derived from the Consent of the people 402 eventually the
Spirit of reconcilliation prevailed

22

· Bless Me, Ultima by Rudolfo Anaya 3 the war sucks everything dry, it takes
· the young boys overseas 4 it was the custom to provide for the old and the
sick. There was always room in the safety and warmth of la familia for
· one more person, be that person stranger or friend (s. Matt 23:25 & 46) 15 there
was peace in the river and in the hills... I learned that my spirit shared
in the spirit of all things. But the innocence which our isolation sheltered
could not last forever, and the affairs of the town began to reach
· across our bridge and enter my life 19 The man they hunted had slipped
away from human understanding; he had become a wild animal and
they were afraid (s. not so hard to understand, many people are the most gruesome
animals)... "he is an animal! He has to be shot!" (s. pseudo morality
god complex, dehumanizing others while placing self on pedastool? Symp-
· athy for all animals (even the ugly human) 20 a desire to help the
poor man. But I could not move.. "You know that the war made him
sick.. I am not drinking. It is you men who are drunk for blood. You
·· have lost your reason" 31 They say the Devil smells of Sulfur 34 if a person
really wants to know, then he will listen and see and be patient. Know-
· ledge comes slowly (s. "that which is easily learned is easily forgotten") 53 Secrets
in the letters.. look at the letter carefully, draw it. You will
· see, it has magic 56 He will be a man of learning 58 I wanted to ask
· her immediately about the magic in the letters.. Miss Maestas 62 I
had never experienced such happiness at the homecoming of my brothers
·· she needed to cry. We waited (Ⓜ OD) 63 We got used to her unexpected out-
· bursts (Ⓜ OD vs. dreaming of a more intimate/attached family) 64 My Mother
cared for them like a Mother hen cares for her chicks (Ⓜ).. I was busy
at school, driven by the desire to make mine the magic of letters and
·· numbers 87 He thought the three witches were three dirty old women 100
somehow we were going through the same cure, but I could not explain it.
we dissolved into each other, and we shared a common struggle against
· the evil within 121 You have been seeing only parts, and not looking beyond
into the great cycle that binds us all 128 Proof! He does not need
proof! He has filled the men with whiskey; he has spread his poisonous
· vengeance into them! ("their own kind of drunkeness" - grapes of wrath) 129
we could see the dark outlines of men and their red sweating faces
by the light of their torches. Some had drawn charcoal crosses on
their foreheads (s. The Symbol of Self Sacrifice? Amidst a mob sent to
murder? Thou Shalt not kill. Love.. He died for what OD F (to lil john turn & listen & what?))
· 137 Perhaps the best god would be like a woman, because only women
really know how to forgive (⊕ Mother Nature, Mama Gaia ~ women, more
tuned to love by nature's design, evolutionary & cultural enslavement, oppre-
ssion and an honest motherly drive to serve, nourish & heal. Yes some
men have it, maybe all humans deep down, but women ~~may~~ express it to greater extent)
· 167 The sins of the town would be washed in the waters of the Golden
Carp (s. Common Paranoia upon awakening to reality / losing your innoc-
ence / seeing the world as it really is, still enslaved & cruel animals rule)
· 186 it didn't seem fair (why those good may lose their life to evil who go un-
punished) I thought a great deal about God and why he let such things
happen. (s. for community preparedness / awareness, System redesign. Guard-
ian angel program. 190 there father Byrnes waited for us, waited to

instruct us in the mysteries of God.." "The atom bomb" they whispered..
"they compete with God, they seek to know more than God himself. [illegible]
In the end, that knowledge they seek will destroy us all. (s. God
has given us the tools to unravel his Mystery, to measure and
observe, predict and discover repeatable foundational Laws.
proof of his ∞ intricate majesty and lifetimes of Wonder at
studying his design) 191 why does he allow evil to exist? (Heart
check culture. To wake up from our repeated slumber, naps. To solve
and heal it, no longer denying its reality/existence: Give it the
Love it needed: Jesus & The Higher Moral Ground (in some enviro-
nments an evil thing will seem Good and vice versa... context
and proper places/purpose for all))... You have used me too much,
you have sucked me dry and stripped me bare (s. ⊕ Do we all appear
evil to our Mother Earth by our collective footprint? + (and the
implication of mass murder of our future, our children) 195 if
there is a hell its just a place where you're left alone, with nobody
around you. Just being by yourself would be the worst punishment
• 196 I never asked to be born, but he gives me birth and puts me
here to punish me. Why? (Guardian Angel Program. You're not alone!
They need your experience & help going through the same.. (Your
• Purpose)) 243 the germ of creation lies in violence (s. false. many babies
are created out of mutual love & understanding.. + sensible statement)
• .. is there no God to bear my burden! 247 can a new religion be
• made? 248 the priest had changed so perhaps his religion could be
made to change. If the old religion could no longer answer the
questions of the children then perhaps it was time to change it.
.. I think most things we call evil are not evil at all; it is just
that we dont understand those things and so we call them evil.
Sometimes it takes a lifetime to acquire understanding, because
in the end understanding simply means having a Sympathy
•• for people 260 Bless me, Ultima Last Call - Daniel Okrent 373
In almost every respect imaginable, Prohibition was a failure. It encouraged
criminality and institutionalized hypocrisy. It deprived the government of
revenue, stripped the gears of the political system, and imposed profound lim-
itations on individual rights. It fostered a culture of bribery, blackmail, and
official corruption. It also maimed and murdered, its excesses in deaths by
poison, by the brutality of ill trained, improperly supervised enforcement officers
and by unfortunate proximity to mob gun battles. 376 advocates for legalization
of drugs have been able to draw a direct parallel to their own argument
(prohibition proved the nation could not legislate personal morality)) The
• Sixth fleet by David Meadows 2 The woman slept deeply, leaning against
the cab of the truck. Her hands rested lightly on the sleeping baby curled in her
• Laps. WAKE: mother Nature sleeplessness/Love, "psychosis"/280/REALITY) 4 Trust,
• but verify (s. +) 12 the american saying, "Better the Devil you know" 24
• policing the world was good politically.. when the political heat got hot, then
a little) military action overseas took the american public's mind off it
• 28 The Satanic American forces (s. Terrorist"/saint Perspective) 59 no one watches
it (the internet)

..62 what is the status of those war criminals 64 issuing one order at a time and seeing it properly carried out worked better than expecting lesser-educated force to perform numerous orders perfectly 91 human bodies seldom survived.. Uh, the moral dilemma The Cyborg & the Sorcerers by Lawrence Watt-Evans.. the apprentice [/sorcerer] just wanted a Sorcerer [/apprentice] (s.t Luke 14.33) 3 greek god physique would be a definite disadvantage in the undercover work... His mind had to be special. Drugs and hypnotic conditioning could do only so much; modern neurosurgery and hormone regulation helped.. but still, rare individuals had the mind that would adapt to the loneliness and boredom between star travel 4 hypnotic conditioning to blank out any memories of civilian life that might interfere.. they erased his old identity 8 justification was just a rationalization; he fought on because he had to, to survive 24 it took conscious effort to follow a conversation (s. E) 26 as if stitching offended him in an entirely new way 33 information unavailable: purpose of cyborg unit.. programming provides instructions as to when to permit independence and when to ~~permit~~ override or terminate 36 what! Your goal is your own termination?.. Whatever the truth he'd have to be more careful from now on 43 schizoid fragment of psych trained in military operations 87 he must learn to see the force that holds us to the ground and to move around it... a wizard learns to see things that ordinary people cannot, and by seeing them in this manner he learns to affect them without touching them in the normal sense 88 it is really very simple, but learning to use it safely and correctly takes years." "does this sound like double talk?" 94 He's been changed by another wizard.. the structure of the ~~brain~~ s.Heart* 95 wizard sight, to see the underlying forces of the world and manipulate them (s.·.·) "you know everything is controlled by the brain (s. Heart*) 98 he's a human being not a weapon!" "Subject is both human being and weapon. There is no contradiction (s. not mutually exclusive: fate & free will (ALSO "KNIFE is a tool not a weapon!" (Synchron Kabaal fired for improper use of surveillance at Porn Shop glory hole job for non-payers "The Camera is a tool not a weapon!" (GLOBAL SURVEILLANCE extreme caution & evil eye effect)))) (Self defense versus obvious/blatant assaults) 109 fattrising took place, destroying several cells, microscopic error (s. wizards protect their secret from weapons manufacturers /military/war-lords not "just seeking the Kingdom" (mt 6.33)) 110 Energy couldn't just disappear, it had to be going somewhere (s. street lights, camera and computer malfunctions during psychedelic trips).. must have gone berserk and lost contact with main system 194 its a machine that controls other machines; it does not exactly think, but it has a memory and follows instructions fed into it Inter Ice Age 4 by Kobo Abe 11 Machines are capable of thinking, but they cannot formulate problems (s. 2023 self learning A.I.) for machines to think, they must be supplied with a problem schedule written in the language of the machine (s/or Human (Nature of Language & Universal language efforts to reduce distortion/misunderstanding/confusion)); that is with a program card (also p 194 Cyborg & Sorcerer) 13 it is not a question of ~~suggestion~~ prediction but simply of suggestibility. Lets just honestly call

the thing a suggestion machine and put aside this business of prediction...
Everyone immediately switched to the opposite view, and from then on I
• was treated like a dangerous character 15 I fear that belief in
prediction causes a paralysis of the moral sense (s. isn't the opposite true?
prediction inspires/guides the moral-sense/conscience (self preserver?)
• (or responsibility to expand/actualize privilege / free-will) 18 a
state where the means of production are private to one where they're not
(s. private/secret: illegal slavery ~~forb~~ hidden from conscience/conscious awareness)
~ solution to p. 91 Ishmael: "never an argument powerful enough to end the argument"
• 22 ~~isnt~~ if the prediction is made and publicized doesn't that influence the
future.. in such a case, if one takes action, then another prediction is made
and if that's made, another prediction and so on ad infinitum.. normally
we select the mean between the first prediction and final (s. inf. & limits)
• 23 realized how few areas were related to politics.. I was thoroughly
disgusted. It was like a spider's web; the more we tried to avoid politics,
• the more we became entangled in them 24 was prediction, as far as freedom
was concerned, really as dangerous as all that? Or were we already
• caught up in psychological warfare? 25 What's the use for us to
know we're going to die in due course anyway?.. I'd like to avoid
• anything other than a natural death, if I can 28 the ultimate
political prediction which appears once one has complete knowledge of
• all predictions (definition given by machine for "communism") 34 by predicting
both the future and the past of a criminal we could nip Evil in the
bud (s. simply applying humane behavioral science/principles and
economic/ecologic footprint (as well as socio/psycho footprints, grief,
feedback loops) all would naturally choose self-mastery & transcendence per the belonging function & return to child like wonder
/inspiration/Love/drive) (sadly taken from us by Parasitic world
views/biases and toxic masculinity/father-figures passed down
• generations 35 shadowing a person is questionable business 36
• even a doctor isn't allowed to experiment on humans indiscriminately (s. and what of Parents? father-doctor complex) 55 a real
human concealed within the machine. But this was merely a
simply reaction. It could not have a conscience or a will (s. isn't
our own conscience/will a matter of a complex chain reaction
• /set of conditioning?) 74 it was not that there were not enough clues
but too many. They contradicted each other and didn't add up (s. Sudoku 9x9)
• • 79 a single chain coiling round my neck (s. Serpent tat or necklace dream) 84
no reason to treat something that has no conscience the same as a
human (s. racists said same thing... BTW what's a real scientific definition
for it?, to respond? to think? to feel?) (humans don't have a conscience
when subject to large group, conformity takes over (Tribal self preserv
• function)) 85 maybe we're duty bound to save these children.. a man
who had the opportunity to impregnate but didn't ultimate murderer (false
• argument a once life is made it's apparent (LINE DRAWN)) 93 the buying
• and selling of fetus propagated by large scale organization 99 not because
you can't believe but because you don't want to... you're a type of man-

R4

- a type of man who cant bear having foreknowledge of the future 101 every year they produce several millions aquatic humans.. among them, your own child
- 113 you dont have to kill; there are any number of methods: causing a loss
- of memory for example 114 knowledge he cant talk to anyone about serves no purpose.. your aim is to torment.. Sympathizers you say. what in
- heavens name are they supposed to sympathize with? 116 our goal
- was not only the metamorphosis of insects 133 the only thing that pre-
- occupied me now was the child that had been taken from me 134 of course its against the Spirit of liberalism to bind society down with predictions (s. Someone is, while the rest prefer to be blind?[?] or have no option due to controllers.. knowledge is liberation..? Preferring ignorance over knowledge/science/peer-review?) 139 predicted the activation of volcanic cluster on Pacific floor (p7) 141 my volition is your volition. But you still havent realized it. I am only doing as you probably would if you knew your own future (pp113 & 99) 169 murder is bad not because you deny life, but because you deny future (s. NOT mutually exclusive.. predicting future equated to murder is absurd when its very purpose and verifiable action is to do the opposite (preserve life, establish Unity, World Equality)... IF YOU PUT YOUR HAND ON THE HOT STOVE, IT WILL BURN YOU, CHILD. NOW DID I COMMIT MURDER BY SAVING YOU THE ~~VALUA~~ TIME OF
- SELF FAILURE / TRIAL & ERROR? -MOM ⊕)) 170 when one is bitten by a pet dog, the responsibility usually lies with the owner (DOC & DOJ abusing/punishing dogs as uneducated means of teaching... ineffective... produce opposite results (angrier dogs)..)
- 172 if these women are conscious of being accomplices in crime
- 203 when the majority of mothers have [abortions] and the prejud-
- ice fades **A Meeting at Corvallis** - S.M. Stirling 12 presidents and
- atoms and rockets and all that hooey.. Lord Bear is your real father 26 feeling the current.. like fire in the blood until the little hairs rise.. linking her to every soul.. "and this I bind on every.. if any break it.. may the mothers earth open and swallow.. the mothers ocean drown.. this is my geasa which I.. Her priestess lay upon you!"
- (myth & magic: 24, 176, 411, 582, 608-09) 28 asteroids, he's worrying about asteroids.. wouldn't it be better to worry about mt. Saint Helens blowing up?.. He's worried about it because theres nothing we could do about it now.. atleast
- they could have detected it. 78 broken men too angry to beg but hungry enough
- to steal 106-07 OSU our hats are off to you,/Beavers, Beavers, fighters through and through/we'll cheer thru-out the land,/we'll root for every stand,/thats made for old OSU!/Watch our pikes go tearing down the field;/those of iron, their strength will never yield/Hail! Hail! Hail! Hail!/Hail to old OSU!
- 108 girder reinforced boulder-and-concrete construction.. nearly eight miles in
- circuit 111 one thing he liked about the Changed world was that nobody assumed foods and goods magically appeared in shops, not even kids.. not even the people who really did believe in magic.. farmlands south.. another railroad that goes west all the way to the ocean.. fish.. easy to haul wagons on rails and they have boats on the river.. Street lamps were gaslights, fed by meth-
- ane from the towns sewage works 112 Help, I've fallen into the RenFaire and
- I cant get out! 114 vigorous participatory democracy 116 from newport.. saltwater tanks-

with little fans worked by the wheels to keep it circulating 130 But she doesnt like to make people do things, even when its something good.. cause people arent as happy or good when they think youre pushing them around.. nobody should be a bully. It comes back at you.. But sometimes you have to give them a push 137 the striped fabric of the hot air balloon 138 reservoirs in the towers flowed into the hydraulic bottle jacks built into the war machines.. could cover half a mile around with shower of forged steel darts and globes of homemade napalm.. garrison just like it on each side of bridge 167 Scopolamine amnesia 168 planning on dragging me through corvallis like a dancing bear! 174 vat 69 176 rumors dont have to be credible, just juicy 189 I am your Brother.. your Parent and your child. I will teach you and from you I will learn. I am the shield on your shoulder, the sword in your hand the lamp that lights your feet. By earth and air, by fire and water, by the blood we share, we are one soul! All my wisdom and secrets I will share with you, as long as this life endures. Until we meet in the world beyond! 192 nothing was more unreliable than human memory... full of enough babble juice to confuse a Dominican.. their story is too much like a story.. theyre bait! 196 Habit is lord of us all (s. lifestyle addictions) 275 as if he was watching T.V... small and distant. All that was left was facts 307 evolution and design turned up similarities all the time which had befuddled generations of wishfully superstitious 312 that study ____ when they found out only the clinically depressed had a realistic view of the world 319 thugs, oppressors, vicious parasites 320 at what point does make-believe become real? when its the way you live everyday? when youre prepared to die for it? 335 Castle by Macaulay (Book) 352 curses tended to spill over and bounce back (matt 5:38-48+) 353 we all come from the Mother/and to her we shall return (s.Job 1:21) 369 the wounded crawled away, crying for water or help, or their mothers 392 the devil who can quote Scripture! (s. majority of modern Pastors/preachers who preach War over Love & Commandments) 399 Pawett Mountains 411 He met his eyes, and a distinct jolt ran through him.. almost the way.. uh-oh.. Theres someone there.. and that one is no friend to us or anyone 412 Renaissance work that had belonged to Bill Gates (s. Green city invite + Google, SpaceX, Zuckerberg, nike, local success etc (hold cities accountable to Public Health)) 435 the inverse square law 472 looking down at the lands that acknowledged him ruler (s.10 crisis) 475 let her mind drift.. free associating.. automatically snapped back to the Here and Now 481 threefold law (s. Karma/for every action reaction)(502) 486 she'd learned you didnt die of loneliness.. the pain of abandonment faded to a dull ache (s. some do die of Heartbreak) 565 I wont tell if you wont (DD) 581 Baraka.. Charisma.. founder.. creator 582 the problem with calling in a myth 593 his own mother.. as she rocked his hurt away (DD) 594 the given sacrifice that goes consenting (s. not true, he (Lord Bear) did not believe he would lose/die.. neither did Jesus (resurrection).. their hands were forced - that is not consent) 602 the game of thrones... a yearly meeting at Corvallis (s. End the Schism, OR) 603 strange its harder to talk people out of killing than into it 608 will you keep faith?... is this what magic feels (s. mob control (magic AKA directing collective emotion (pp263, 411) 615 power in names 618 over the broom into new life! (monthbrush path, woman cleanliness, erect application) 621 guardian of my sacred wood & law (614, 15 [illegible])

Track of the Cat - Nevada Barr "the first Anna Pigeon Novel" (s. A.I. assisted reality.. "Super Soldier".. Pigeon/Surveillance ~ "Birds aren't real" Anna Portnoy, aprobeds ..helping those blind to betrayal, to evil in self-absorbed Sexually manipulating Love People) 1 Now finally the Earth was hers with no taint of Heaven 3 the neatly laid pile of Scat between her feet.. these trails were searched for Mountain lion sign. Any that was found was measured, photographed and recorded.. transect tools: camera, 5x7 cards w/ places for time, date, location, weather under which sign was found, data sheet for size and film for photograph.. SUS.. standard Unit of Sign 4 trickster.. McKittrick Canyon 15 criminals were a lazy bunch.. they most assuredly wouldnt walk eight hard miles to hide. 33 Bureaucratic delays (s. tech speed up-counts too, its our lives (deserve care & expediency)) 41 dont like destroying an animal but rather that then have them suffer (s. STOP MEDDLING WITH NATURE.. life is suffering, if you cant get proper Consent dont do it.. creatures live without limbs, its their life DWDA.. One thing is sure, death will come, so why rush it?) 42 Bull elk had an intelligence level equivalent to that of an 18 month old 62 might she have taken photos of something someone didn't want her to see? (s. neck.. hiding/stealing my prop..) 77 I thought maybe she was blackmailing you.. maybe you wanted to go to seminary, become a priest, run for congress or Mr America. Was she? 78 used them to prove she was unfit mother 82 Lord knows it would increase my status in therapist circles if I could produce a gay sibling, but how long has it been since you made a friend.. "youre shrinking me" (s. Shrink ray 2000 Small Johnson ~ 2008 YOUTUBE Short by SJB's).. just wanted to give other things to think about. Powerful need for affection, identification - all that underrated and overexploited sisterhood stuff - is visceral, feels almost sexual to those not in touch with themselves (s. SEE FRUADIAN FRUEDIANS: babies are not sexual, they dont only love people for food/to be feed. WE NEED affection.. Loneliness is depressing & meaningless to the Humanist recognition need for Transcendence beyond individualism life, for community/cause/future) 85 its not everyday youre guaranteed to be hailed as a hero or the antichrist or both by sundown 95 Not that Christina seemed a SpaghettiOs type of mother.. four major food groups kind of mother 98 expert advice was two, so they could play together when she was away (s. SO SAD, hope Luci has a friend, never thought I'd marry or make a baby with someone so cruel! Said her dad never gave her gun for fear she'd shoot someone.. ever remember how lonely I was even with brother, waiting for him after kindergarten, staring out window... should I only trust people raised in similar environments? Lots of siblings and discipline to eradicate career decievers/liars?) 101 fear, the ultimate magician, the perfect puppet-master, had made her a monster (s. Monster Inc ending, apply to DOJ/DOC (help make laughter not fear (monkey see monkey do (Gangs & punishing guards train incarcerated to become/mimic viscious oppressors (transfer of oppression (see UNBROKEN)))))) 105 a life of crime.. the world was designed for people who had no secrets, nothing to hide.. twitching everytime doorbell rang.. Anna marvelled that any one would choose to be so vulnerable, so nervous.. Then it crossed her mind, perhaps it came about not by choice, but simply failing to say "no" —

~~and~~ (s. Many never learned to say no as children, forced to obey authority at threat of punishment/abuse; DON'T ASK QUESTIONS, DO AS I SAY!) and anna knew there was a breed of men and women who crave the challenge, adrenaline rush.. a breed who got high on the smell of fear. (s. "Breed": Genetic & Environmental disease producing a Public Health crisis, criminality is a mental disease not a moral choice/choosing: Teach them how to Trust authority, rules and Laws and to allow time, participation & understanding in their Laws development, application and purpose to create/realize fundamental, natural truths, limitations and solutions (Google Sponsor EEG & breath/blood analysis/footprints & behavioral prognosis/expectation/warning-label manual [service & operating] (full explicit & voluntary informed consent)) 113 Craig suffers from Paranoid delusions.. He particularly fears [people] using sexual politics to outdistance him (s. or because people can be (with their sexual 'pull') grand deceivers/seducers/liars taking advantage of Dumb-trusting/starry-eyed Romantics and/or he's been abused in the Past by such (to put title of paranoid is to dismiss Humane/Sympathetic/Holistic analysis considering Grief, attach. styles, environments, Needs & Beliefs) 115 She would walk far enough, go deep enough, stay long enough, that the toxins of Humanity would finally work completely out of her system, leaving her mind new again. The trip she would never return from. They would find her living on roots and berries, wearing nothing but loin cloth and humming a Mantra in some mountain top cave (s. is this naive wanderlust escapism and denial to accept the modern worlds ugly truths and a new/unique way for ~~yo~~ one to integrate/change/walk in and for it without drowning in the collective Unconscious/losing your Authentic/"pure" self?) it was as if an elf or a child suddenly took over the mans body. 118 She was a whore. To her everything was sexual. She used it (s. maybe Shakti/chi, creative principle/force cannot be avoided/discarded/ignored, but to use it for self-gain, without others awareness or consent and under the belief & unbalanced dualistic/polarized positioning/advocacy or perpetuation of the fraudian/fruedian over-focused/exploited degradation & reduction of the best of humanities potential and achievment, ignored & by the obsessive sexual proponents (see p.82) (s. STOP OBJECTIFYING (a common social cause/opinion/struggle) identifying ask creative/artistic Spirit not a Sexual Organ))) 148 believed drugs could expand your consciousness (s. Beyond Animalian to the Higher dimensions (Aesthetic, atomic-nucleal (referencing Timothy Leary's 8 circuit consciousness model from book S.M.I.L.E.)))

Mercy Snow - Tiffany Baker: Grief Teaches the steadiest minds to waver. R6
-Sophocles, Antigone 50 alum soaked wool + Sumac branches = dusky black..
+ Cornflowers = blue.. + Dandelion Roots = brown.. lichen & lilac = dulled gold &
orange.. + lily of the Valley = Toxic green.. + roses & lavender tips = pink..
+ pulped huckleberries = purple.. + weeping willow branches = peachy brown..
+ Chokecherry branches = Scarlet 53 Everyone lost something once, no matter
how beloved. There was nothing you could do (s. debatable (mode of transportation △))
thus a sorrow to one mother was a sorrow to all (s. guardian angel program & life
purpose/meaning ⇒ Transcendence) 55 if my sheep take you, you can stay" = oh,
they will" 80 if I'm the scariest thing they've seen, then they sure haven't
seen much," she used to crow 84 jackknife.. handle was bone, carved with the
antlered head of a stag 92 my brothers in law enforcement, and that's what
all lowlifes say. None of them ever did it (see p134 (Maybe it's true... a reason
for everything.. "they made me this way": from blaming individuals to unveiling
whole systems.. How to learn to trust Authority & Law. (afraid of what they
don't want to understand: something "bad"/"ugly"/grievous happening "why,
oh why!?" - The ongoing WITCH HUNT and bandaids (instead of cures) as a
sense/illusion of Security (psuedo Security, psuedo Morality in Psuedo Comm-
unities)) 106 he'd finally become fully human and found it was a dis-
aster. The real genius of incarceration was the extension of the sent-
ence afterward into everything you did. 112 suddenly skidding 113 facts
weren't going to matter much (s. lack of evidence in our DOJ) 114 You're only as
good as the story you carry and you aren't fooling anyone. Tell the truth
and you'll just get called a liar 115 if he was innocent of causing the
crash then he needed someone else to stand up and say it 132 a fine line
between great Anger and great Love and without the one you would never
be able to feel the other.. it was like he was both here and there
all the time, tuned to 2 channels at once 134 Innocent, guilty - he
didn't seem to care anymore what he got labeled. He was both. He
was neither (s. ⊕ p92).. the carved stag's head 144 the lion was going to lie
down with the lamb 145 drawn by the sensational gory lure of uncovered
remains and what they could mean (s. grannies will, forgotten, idiot/calous
parents "I'll never look at you the same if you don't bring her home to die
(left in an institution)) 165 you all are the ones who wanted to pull the
plug on him in the first place, remember? (s. Medical "professionals" (call-
oused authorities over death? conflict of interest "I have other pat-
ients waiting".. if placebo is 30% effective, giving a premature/imm-
ature prognosis of less than a year makes the doctors 30% more
responsible for their death than if they had hope) 169 most of the
town was confused by the apparent act of God and therefore suspicious
of it 176-77 "You may have a wolf in sheep's clothing with this girl.. would
be terrible if my sewing circle broke up that revenue for you (s. The wolf
accuses others of being the wolf... I urge system redesign and see how every-
one including I am put in positions of being a wolf.. observers.. transference
..projection etc) 184 competition overseas was getting worse, the jobs shipp-
ing off like reverse mail-order brides (s see p331 "before globalization swept
in and changed things forever (Globalism & USA culture mail order brides?
Human trafficking & normalized Slavery?)) 185 They kept him in feed and

office, after all, He had learned the hard way that keeping the peace was
wise even if it meant bending the law a dog leg to do it (: keeping
the peace)... with the ritual cake of a medieval monk 232 a difference
• between healing and saving. Only one of them is gods work 241 maybe
the angels were really as hard shelled and shiny as beetles.. inst-
ead of shining with a face of human mercy, they came down with arti-
culated legs, wiggling antennae, and multifaceted eyes That could
see not just your side of the story but all the versions necessary
to produce the honest truth (see p321) (How being vegetarian and
respecting all life (even insects) is both religiously and medically
recommended (Heart Health & regular bowel movements) Nature religion,
worship/care & cultivate EDEN, Gods masterpiece Mother Nature)
• 243 was easier to mock her grief than confront the reasons for their
• own sadness 244 The question of what you were supposed to do when
the devils included absolutely everyone (s. The evils of conform-
ity and the darker side of the will to belong (when cruelty is the
• norm)) 248,250 "that family has got to go": Best is oh lord for these
thing gifts (s. The Devils they don't know (themselves Cal & guns) approp-
riating christianity for Satanism (discrimination/oppression/war & Death
• 253 a bunch of pill loading no-goods feeding off your honest days
work (s. a common deficient belief: dehumanizing and repurposing
people for what you deem "productive": "Hopeless" tyranny; wrath
†" pollution, mob control meddling, laugin the law $ $) 258 I'm rais-
ing a flock, not a hundred individual animals. They're all part
of the same family. What one doesn't want, another will take (+)
• Here a period of grief was never the right time to start on a
fresh endeavor.. The heart couldn't look both forward and
☆ back (s. the origin of LL) 275 it was as if she had 2 sets of eyes,
☆ one for the ordinary world and another that saw wonders
☆ most folks overlooked (☺☺ (p266, 115, 132)) 277-78 sometimes he wonder-
ed if this sudden infatuation with her was deliberately cultivated
on her part, but then he decided he didn't care. He was young, alive
• and in love 285 maybe true love was not the affirmation of ever-
ything he knew himself to be but the absolute erasure of it.
Without that, he'd never be granted a chance to change 289 to
• ruin his father (s. criminal negligence (broken collar bone & other) conflict of
interests & malpractice.. Wrongful Death; "Natural Death"; "Consent";
DWDA, contraindication warning label; respiratory & morphine, lack of
• last will) 292 the river had depths and current no man in his
• right mind would want to rile 294 She needed proof that she still
• held some weight in the world 313 But how do you know which is which?
321 (313: ") how do you know which is which? (s. evidence) 332 earth-mother 333
at risk of being called a generalist.. women live quite differently from men (?
p.145 (Living Zen Remindfully) The Maple Leaf Way up in Ambient Space

Dead Mans Walk - Larry McMurtry 206 he was empressed by the
folly of men 369 Thinking about such things was foolish. He could think
about them all through the night and be no less a prisoner when the sun came
up 395 The one [leper] I seen looked kind of in-between.. it was like part
of it had died and part of it hadnt 436 They screamed more loudly than
they prayed 447 Rosa felt no hope.. wished she could simply lie down &
be at peace 459 The Woman on the black horse was death woman, come
with her black flesh and her great serpent, to kill him & his people
Comanche Moon 11 "Bible and sword," he usually added. "Bible and sword"
18-19 was convinced on religious grounds that the world would end in the
near future.. the almighty would soon pour hot lava over the world,
as a response to human wickedness 61 I was a regular automaton when
I held that office job.. The tragedy of man is boredom.. a man can only
do so many things with freshness and spirit 84 Post Coitum Omne
animal triste.. thats Aristotle 129 at times he grew depressed when he
considered the gap in knowledge between himself and the poor dull
fellows.. But, the truth was, the men were ignorant 134 The North
Star, a star much brighter than the little sprinkle of stars around it
(s. Mastrangelo) 149 merely kept chewing his tobacco and spitting out the juice
..thought might be some sort of witch or possessed person.. something in him
like the lightning, a small lightning but still apt to flash at any
moment 229 You're in this for the long haul, Woodrow 243 without risk
there was no power, not for a grown man 271 He had done it for his pride
- but his pride had cost his friends life (s. War & The folly of men impress-
ed him - p206 Dead Mans Walk - leading theme of this Series) 283 Haste
Makes Waste - Papa Franklin 285 those are not my people, they are my
slaves. 301 This water sighs like a woman who is sad.. The Ocean did
sigh like a woman, as she sighed in sorrow, or at the slowing of her
♡passion 312 he had often felt more hopeless in his wifes arms than
he did in Ahumados cage.. few of his Harvard Brethren had sought
the extreme quite so successfully, it would make a good story to tell.
Of course, in order to have the pleasure of telling, he first had to
meet the challenge of surviving. 314 he liked to look down and watch
Ahumado watch him.. it was a competition they were in.. it was a
fine joke 326 he seemed to be enjoying himself.. Most of the men put in
cages lost their spirit pretty quick 331 The Valor of the act, not
its wisdom (s. lol) 336 I know she's honest, that dont mean she's right
about everything, Honest people make mistakes too (s. "YOU CALLIN' ME A
LIAR?!" *flex*) 364 He had to keep Ahumado interested in order to stay
interested himself.. war was what he needed - 365 - He was subtle with
his attention; perhaps he knew he drew energy from it. - Even well-in
formed journalists for respectable papers, were not free of the
risk of distortion 388 Spirits of suicides were restless; they were
more likely than others to float out of graves and become spooks,
harassing those who had offended them in life 396 The one weapon he
had left was his hatred - always, throughout his life, hatred had
come easier to him than love. The christian view that one should -

love his brethren struck him as absurd. His brethren were conniving, brutish, dishonest, greedy and cruel, particularly his own brothers and most of the men he grew up with. From the time he first hefted a rifle and swung a sword he had loved combat. He sought war
· and liked it red (s. The Fall/error of Captain Scull) 415 Bible and Sword, he told himself. (s. His most common phrase & downfall "live
† by sword, die by it" (why seek death?) also see p 364 "war" & 396 "hatred"
· (AKA fake Christian: follow the Money)) 427 Lonesome Dove. There's a dove everywhere you look.. while he was preaching a dove lit on a limb above him.. took it as a holy Omen because he decided to stop wandering and start up a town.. He was holier than he was
· smart 436 I think its a trick, he means to get us drunk and
· steal our money (s. Distrusting kindness/polite behavior) 578 prunes, as an aid to regularity for men on the march.. Clear movements, now clear movements.. 580 You give the men a few prunes while your waiting. Important to avoid constipation, Captain - an army
· cant fight if its constipated.. Prunes men, prunes.. 593-595 Quanah
· [Parker] (and the rescue of his Mother by the Rangers) - 594 - Captive
· so long she had forgotten she was a captive (s. Adaptation) 601 if I could bring him down and turn him loose in the legislature. If he scalped about half the damn senators I have no doubt they'd vote to [help the people]" "How could they vote if they were dead?" "Oh, there'd soon be more ~~legislatures~~ legislators*. I'd make the new ones dig the graves for the old ones. It would
· be a lesson to them 610-11 began to sing a song of some of the things he had done in his life.. a ghost bear, howling in answer
· to his song. 625 Your Jersey (cow) and Dalrymple pizzle are not
· quite the same thing, not in the eyes of Boston. 633 Birthmarks brought either good luck or bad.. the birthmark might mean he
· had an affinity with witches 654 50 caliber (I thought Barrett
· claimed to be the first? (50 cal rifle)) 668 Mother would still want to know what he was doing, how his lessons were going...
· 700 50 caliber bullet hit that boot heel (s. if a Barrett hit the heel, the lower leg would be missing, must be a smaller 50) 273 Oglethorpe odor 274 great sorrow to your mother - your marriage, that is

R8

· Living Zen Remindfully - James Austin ≤ start with this false equation VI = VII + I Then, convert into a true statement: VII = VI + I... Why must we remain flexible throughout such a task? first, in order to achieve Destructuring. This means breaking up prior rigid expectations, fixed perceptual patterns, big unwieldy chunks of data. after this bigger problems become smaller, seperable elements. flexibility is also required to achieve Restructuring i.e. organizing into appropriate solution 28 The awakened state (see R6.5 p285 & RR 26-9) did not add something. Instead, it deleted a key aspect of their ordinary perception - the pervasive influence of an intrusive self. The state was devoid of emotional attachments to the self

· 33-34 Notice the paradox (to liberate the ego while also diminishing the old, overinflated maladaptive egocentric self)(s. I would say to identify/utilize more/with the Super ego (collective conscious/conscience) which is what they're doing by becoming more pro-social: 110, 111, 194). Our Self does help us to be defined and to act. However it is essential to know when and how to let go of it.. Psychic Senses of Self The I, The Me & The Mine; The Sovereign, The Vulnerable & The Possessor 35 Begin to think of the Self as huge constellations of linked modules distributed in networks throughout the brain [, Body and Environment].. 34 Somatic Self does exist in the here and now. Our own bodies provide tangible, proof-positive evidence.. A Psychic self almost entirely intangible. Although we can't touch any thought (s. False, most thoughts are free-associations based off the environment /visual field which we can touch & examine its chain reaction "rabbit hole" to another thought, also EEG & whole body monitoring/analysis will confirm repeat thoughts occur in parallel/connection with repeat environment/body postures. Environmental DNA, molecular breath & blood, urine & feces signatures (just to name a few)) 35 allocentric attention (ancient greek, allos = other).. attention being directed toward items out there in extra personal space (concrete reality) 43 a glaring fact: Selflessness could occur. A person's entire sense of Self-control over events could actually drop out at certain types ((conscious) AWAKENING vs. s. learned helplessness) 69 Great is the force of Memory, excessively great, O my God. Whoever sounded the bottom of this large and boundless chamber? - Saint Augustine (354-430AD)

88 a disorder called transient Global Amnesia.. we first encode an episode into memory ~~before we turn to what~~, then consolidate, and finally, recall it; "laying down" of memories, "storage" and "retrieval" or recollection.. Working memory systems help us to monitor and solve a new task immediately. Long term memories are different: 1. Explicit Memories: facts we can declare (declarative) verbally or in writing 2. Implicit Memories: automated behaviors, our habitual procedural memory skills conditioned. 90 anterograde memory wipes out their immediate memories as fast as each new event presents.. retrograde memory: events are deleted that happened just before the anterograde amnesia started.. these states include Kensho-Satori (see 113 "Hearing with ones whole being" [illegible]) 111 meditators experience a wide variety of "light" phenomena.. this process opened up a very different, socially oriented career path - social service work. 110 an unusual, urgent, conscious desire to be up there (see 194) 122 It is not that something different is seen, but that one sees differently. It is as though the spatial act of seeing were changed by a new dimension - Carl Jung (1875-1961) 145 Paradox: The Maple Leaf Way Up in ambient Space 194 The Sounds of Raindrops.. States of Kensho arise much further beyond worldly attachments.. A person's spontaneous act of gazing up and out there - into the distance - can also set in motion deep shifting mechanisms, enhancing allocentric (other-referential) attentive processing.. dropping off ones prior Self-centered frame of reference 195 (1) no personalized attachments (2) no self/other boundary (3) self-other coidentity instead... "Tell me what you pay attention and I will tell you who you are" - Jose Ortega y Gasset (1883-1955) 209 presence of trees in an outdoor setting confers many intangible benefits (Research Shows) 210 The ordinary word thoughts... normally, we know when we are "talking to ourselves", we're certain we are the agency uttering, not some outside, ill defined source (s. Narcissistic much? Radio & thought/auditory-hallucinations induced experiments) it is estimated we spend 1/4 of conscious waking life in forms of inner speech (s. I contend 100% all our time, but we are not conscious of ongoing free associations, self-referential body monitor, etc) 211 Zen meditation enables maladaptive inner speech to drop off 213 keep directing attention to the "Great Matter" (s. Great Mother), ultimate eternal reality, toward the Big Picture 214 Awe & Nature diminish Self centeredness

RX

xii "mindfulness" the ~~enter~~ endlessly entertaining inner T.V. of free associations, always occurring but not always aware/conscious: can be "directed" to some extent ("directed" in quotes because can you or any individual really take credit for these automatic/engrained/imprinted associations?)

"daily practice" "unlearn" "retrain" becoming conscious of Thought Loops and addressing them until they are resolved or remade "Subconscious"

"Now, in the present moment" Typically being present, in the Now means active awareness of direct sensory stimuli (The parent function, or ~~original~~ first Nature) however, in that Same Present moment is a limitless reservoir of free-associations, trained & hidden opinions/analysis/perspectives/"thoughts" refered to as "Second Nature" (because it is a change/metamorphosis/transformations/deduction or induction from the initial stimuli

The problem with rashly/impatiently/prematurely defining first and second nature is that many minds may differ in the initial processing of sensory stimuli, each unique type of mental filter is cultivated over time, and if one were to completely strip all filters, to witness first nature, The overload of sensory input may simply

~overwhelm the subject back to fetal/newborn/blank/helpless/infantile like Being; But maybe, a child would not be so infantile or helpless if it were full grown, near basic needs: water, food, shelter EVEN amidst the seemingly "onslaught"/"cascade"/overwhelming sensory input

RX 9

xiii "adapt more effectively and live more authentic lives... Self-centered (ego centric) other-centered (allo centric)

p5. "Why must we be flexible?" "to achieve destructuring "false equation VI = VII+1" (s. or Q: why killing self? Hyp: ⊖, conclusion ◎ (the conclusion in CCMAG not only disclosed the problem: environmental influences but also the recommend solution: authentic communities green cities (some may have incorrectly perceived green cities conclusion as the problem or the ⊖ synthesis as the problem, when the ⊖ meant to express the lack of harmony/(cognitive dissonance)/dualism or being in either ⊖ top or bottom, when connected to the rest (of all life)

p3. "tending to the interior environment" (s. not my explicit goal, both interior & exterior tending are needed to maintain hygiene, plus I recommend a slave being cruelly treated to run away instead of learn more passivity/detachment/dissassociation)

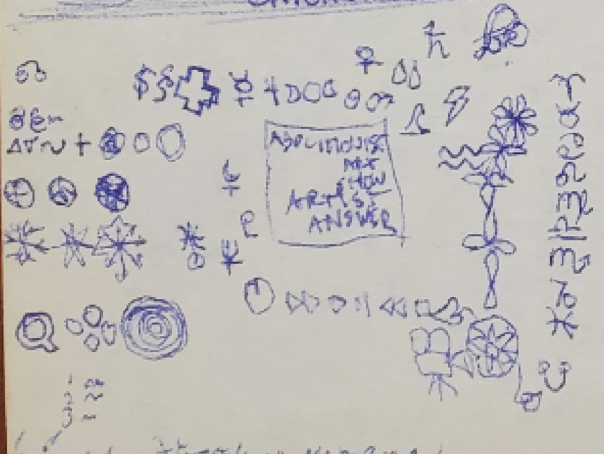
Living Zen Remindfully James Austin M.D.

p210 "Normally we know when we are talking to ourselves. We're certain that we are the agency uttering the word thoughts not some outside, ill defined source (s. Narcissistic much?)

ADD TO/WITH: R8 (OSP2) (Living Zen remindfully)

p88) Varieties of Normal Memory 1) encode/"laying-down" (s. Research & Production) ☆
2) consolidate/"storage" (s. Archive: Security & Transparency) 3) recall/"retrieval" ☆
(s. Broadcasting & Reception (Real News Network) ☆
p94) "Memory is the Treasury & Guardian of All things" (-Marcus Cicero 106-43 BC)
p35) Where is the Self? - Begin to think of the Self as huge constellations of linked modules distributed in networks throughout the brain ◎
p145) The Maple leaf way up in Ambient space (s. OAHSPE & Mercy Snow (Books) with maple leaf)
p7) Divergent (non-focused) approaches to Creativity

+	trust mapping, vectors variables
~	grief cycles / waves return, homeostasis
	Bio psychosocio spiritual interdependence strong & weak force, electro mag & gravity
△	needs: Basics (air, water, fire, earth), Security, Belonging, Mastery, Transcend
▽	Beliefs: self, others, future / past / present
◯	micro systems: cognitive: sensori motor, concrete, pre formal, formal. (other micro's exist)
◯	macro systems: micro = individual (is before) family meso = community (skin to touch exo macro = politics/culture chrono = time line



Bi-sat have trust (mutual) oneness

7 laws, discover more @ www.archive.org/details/@endthe schism

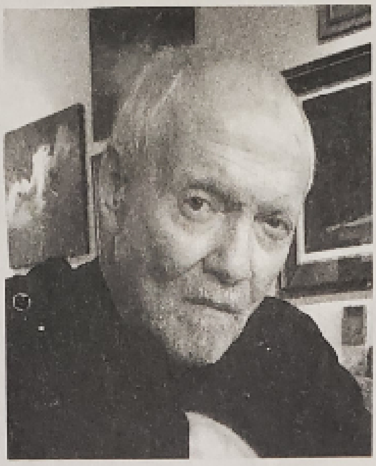
39, 42, 44, 107, 145, 155, 152, (57) — MOTHER CULTURE —

"you're an inventive people aren't you? Then INVENT" p 270 & p XXXi

archive.org/details/@end the schism

- p 104: Can you think of any laws from which humans are exempt? (like gravity)
- p 92: "simply no way to obtain certain knowledge about how people should live" (s. The Scientific Method)
- p 88: "something fundamentally wrong with humans" (s. forgetful, blind to betrayal, magical thinking & superstitions conf. bias, conformity, obedience & more)

— 2 Cor 12.9



DANIEL QUINN grew up in Omaha, Nebraska, and studied at St. Louis University, the University of Vienna, and Loyola University of Chicago. He worked in Chicago-area publishing for twenty years before beginning work on the book for which he is best known, *Ishmael*. This book was chosen from among some 2,500 international entrants to win the half-million-dollar 1991 Turner Tomorrow competition for a novel offering "creative and positive solutions to global problems." The novel has subsequently sold more than a million copies in English, is available in some thirty languages, and has been used in high schools and colleges worldwide in courses as varied as philosophy, geography, ecology, archaeology, history, biology, zoology, anthropology, political science, economics, and sociology. Subsequent works include *Providence, The Story of B, My Ishmael: A Sequel, Beyond Civilization, After Dachau, The Holy,* and most recently *At Woomeroo,* a collection of short stories. He currently lives with his wife in Houston.

Contact other readers of Daniel Quinn's books at ishmael.org

· Ishmael - Daniel Quinn i - the point remains that we are killing the earth along with ourselves and its nearly too late to check our fate xii expressly forbidden: the tree of knowledge of Good and Evil.. needed something to test their loyalty.. in fact every one of us has this knowledge.. in US courts, its absence in a person is put forward as proof of insanity (s. subjective/relative vs. objective knowledge: unchanging/repeatable Laws, stoichiometric proofs/mathematical) xix Homo Sapiens, Man the Wise.. Homo Magister, Man the Master xx every medium of propoganda, every medium of education.. Mother Culture.. captives of a Story xxii What would you think of making the teacher a Gorilla? (s. "we're all monkeys" @ OSCI + Monkey & the Monk, also see p76 notes) xxiii in courses as varied as philosophy, geography, history, religion, biology, archeology, zoology, ecology, anthropology, political science, economics, sociology, History of Opera & Police Ethics xxiv "What would you do different if you were writing Ishmael today?" (s. Not focus on population scare but on efficient/sustainable/responsible management; see: museums, change & our future (YT video) by SDB... AKA: INVENT (p270)) xxix births at rate of 25 per thousand are balanced by 9 deaths per thousand (since 25 babies subsist on about same amount of food) 3 TEACHER seeks pupil. Must have an earnest desire to save the world. Apply in person 4 a time ago when I'd had the silly notion that the thing I most wanted was... to find a teacher (s. Bhagavad Gita 4.34: Try to learn the truth by approaching a Spiritual Master. Inquire submissively & render service. They can impart knowledge because they have seen the truth.) 10 It was of course a Koan - meant to be inexplicable. It disgusted me for that reason (s.:) 12 Why life should be divided, half of it interesting and half of it boring.. The most fundamental difference was that in Africa I was a member of a family - of a sort of family that the people of your culture havent known for thousands of years. If gorillas were capable they would tell you that their family is like a hand, of which they are the fingers. They are fully aware of being a family but are very little aware of being individuals.. for a gorilla wherever one turns there is something to eat (like Human children fantasies of Candyland) 16 What a revolution in perception the acquisition of a name produced in me.. everything has a name (s. dev. psych) 22 the Nazi Giant engaged in crushing the race of David (s. David Adams, David Bellar, P.A. Davis ("my" thesis)) 27 my subject is: captivity 28 you're captives of a civilization that compels you to go on destroying the world in order to live 29 [60's attempt] to escape from Captivity but failed because they were unable to find the bars of the cage. If you cant discover whats keeping you in the will to get out becomes confused & ineffectual (s. "Unconscious barriers", cognitive dissonance, dissociation, the list goes on, many limits to our minds that make us susceptible to abuse & stagnation in our evolution) 30-31 Guess what? The Nazi's didnt lose the war after all.. I've found out it doesn't make a difference. Whether we're being lied to or not, we still have to get up, pay the bills, all the rest (s. unless you decided to eradicate the bills & all the rest: p13 "flourishing food everywhere" - a backpack:) 36 What was it that held them captive?.. a story.. [in which the people had been deprived of their rightful place and which under leadership would burst its bonds, wreak vengeance & purify mankind and assume its rightful place as the master of all races]. incredible any people could be captiv-

• ated by such nonsense 39 Mother culture teaches you [to take your place or you wont get fed].. your place is here, participating in this story, putting your shoulder to the wheel and as a reward, being fed..
38 Those who refuse to take a place do not get fed (s. I do not really agree with this, its true of the poverty/famine/starvation in 3rd world countries and obviously a basic fact of reality (basic needs: survival: food) but to call it "Mother Culture" I think (p57) is more applicable description of this term. Not to take away from our responsibility to ammend these major issues which are a larger fault of deceptive Multinational Corporations & corrupt government than the populations they control, but with reference to "Mother" term; maybe I am uncomfortable recognizing the Lilith Nature of Women to abuse/enslave/extort their own babies for food/nourishment/care
• 41 a problem.. lumping everyone else into one category like that.. civilized & primitive (s. my main annoyance with the "Takers and Leavers" reduction) 57 Mother Culture as she murmurs in your ear: "There, there, my child, theres nothing to think about, nothing to worry about, dont get excited, dont listen to this nasty animal, theres nothing to think about, just listen to my voice and go to sleep, go to sleep...
• 60 I cant imagine what youre gibbering about. The dirt and rocks over there are simply the lip of the vast bowl that holds the sea (s. The edge of our universe.. did ours begin in yet another? Likely...) 61 Man is the climax of the whole cosmic drama of creation (s. Our authoritarian patriarchal Narcissistic Governments Myth.. Lol :8) 62 Everyone in your culture knows the world wasnt created for jellyfish, salmon, iguanas, or gorillas. It was created for Man.. Mythology (s. Globalists: ontop of) 71 to live like lion or Wombat is at mercy of the world. To live without having any control over environment (s disagree with such statement, but maybe that was the authors intentions to point out our Cultures ignorance that most all other animals would fair better than us & have much more control/maneuverability over the natural environment than humans who have grown so weak and incapable without their tech, whereas the animals have theres built in) 72 man had to settle down in one place where he could get to work.. he had to have a permanent base from which he could begin to master his environment (s. Dev. (and evolutionary) psychology) ~ The fertile Crescent 76 the world was made for man, and man was made to rule it. Now we have a clearer idea what this story is all about (s. Louis Asikov (RR46(1/22)) "man is neither the beginning, nor the end".. hmm, alpha omega?) 80 the price you paid is the price of enacting a story that casts mankind as the enemy of the world.. "well its the price that had to be paid for indoor plumbing, central heating, air conditioning, automobiles etc
• 88 Theres something fundamentally wrong with humans, what evidence were they looking at? (s. Conditioning, conformity, bystander effect, obedience to authority, cog. diss. methods reduc, magical thinking & Toxic Superstition even in 2020's ...) 89 Given a story to enact.. they will act like (Lords, conquering, etc) (s. self fulfill prophecy, golem effect, stereotype threat, observer effect.. placebo) 90 what are the prophets trying to do? Tell us how to live, vital info worth dying for, evidently

· 91 Why wouldnt you know how to live without prophets? Thats a good question. I'd say its because.. look at the case of abortion. We can argue about it for a thousand years, but theres never going to be an argument powerful enough to end the argument, because every argument has a counter argument. Thats why we need a prophet (s. See p.22 later ele age 4.. Theoretically yes, arguments can go on for ∞, but ⊕ synthesis and the pro life/choice gap (why not focus on how to make all life valuable &, support Mothers as much as possible instead of forcing them to have a baby & be poor or give it up.. also to increase education which is vastly lacking in USA, for prevention, because nobody would rightly choose to get pregnant if they knew before hand they would/could choose not to &, not have a painful, traumatic abortion

* (same truth goes for ALL GOOD (IF ITS ACTUALLY KNOWN TO BE GOOD, ITS CHOSEN, people do not consciously choose something bad, painful, negative unless they thought or knew it to be GOOD...) ie One cannot be KNOWINGLY RECKLESS. /// Counter argument to Gravity? Flight (not really, because it still abides by the law, it actually uses the law to its benefit (aerodynamics)

· 92 Mother Culture says.. there's no such thing as certain knowledge about how people should live.. its possible to have certain knowledge about things like atoms and space travel and genes (s. Those very things apply to people, who are made up of atoms & genes and their bodies move/travel through space everyday (THERE IS OBVIOUSLY KNOWLEDGE HOW CERTAIN PEOPLE SHOULD LIVE)) .. Theres simply no way to obtain any certain knowledge about how people ought to live. (How DO WE OBTAIN ANY CERTAIN KNOWLEDGE? THE SCIENTIFIC METHOD: Observe, Question, Test, Analyze, Conclude, peer review & repeat.. Chemical reactions, psych & socio limits/phenomenon ARE ALL OBTAINABLE)

· 93 by far the most important problem mankind has to solve - you'd think there would be a whole branch of science devoted to it (s. HOW LONG HAS GOVERNMENT GONE UNCHECKED BY SCIENCE?)

· 95 with nothing but this wretched story to enact, its no wonder so many of you spend your lives stoned on drugs or booze or television (s. ⓠ, Q: Why are they killing themselves? A.ω: The story)

· 101 a statement that describes what always happens when certain conditions are met.. A law.. The early [people] had to proceed by trial & error, they didnt know the laws of [physics/chemistry/biology/psychology/sociology etc..] They didnt even know there were laws (s. ⚘)

· 103 man is not alone on this planet. He is part of a community, upon which he depends absolutely

· 104 Can you think of any laws from which humans are exempt? [aerodynamics/genetics/thermodynamics?] no...

· 110 There is no escaping the law of gravity: but there is a way of achieving flight.. It is possible to build a civilization that flies (s. Cloud 9)

· 134 Bees will deny you access to what's inside their hive in the apple tree, but they wont deny you access to the apples

· 135 The limits of competition in community. You may compete but you may not hunt down competitors to destroy them, their food or access to it.. The Peace keeping Law promotes diversity (s. Bio-diversity is Bio security, Paul Stamets TED talk)

· 139 This is considered almost holy work by farmers and ranchers. Kill off everything you cant eat. Kill off anything that eats what you eat. Kill off anything that doesnt feed what you eat (s. How that eventually destroys the soil & your future production & lives of your children... Monoculture vs Permaculture food forests.) The more humans you can bring into the world (s. effect of too many children in one -

family; is the inability to provide the attention & sought for Need to Belong, be accepted, feel loved & wanted. (see page 35, lineage, Lozoff - [father complex] you dont think I can do it do you') I invest in the Children we already do have & encourage diversity, voices, cooperation 145 [on the topic of famine] when a population outstrips its food resources [let it decline, Naturally].. an ecologist who made the same point was practically accused of being a murderer (s. all US citizens are accused of such by association/sponsorship.. But many (atleast One in Particular: India) are exporting enough food to supply their population multiple times over (6x ~ india) so this argument is not so factual & is murderous & an embarassing lack of Inventiveness.. Our population increase is not so great our earth cant handle it, we can handle MUCH MORE if Properly Managed to maximize sufficiency, utilization of space and resources.. such creative ideas/inspirations: Aztec Aquaponics, or if we can develope nuclear energy we can surely increase the production of ~~natural~~ Basic essential nutrients in a given space - WITHOUT COMPROMISING THE LOCAL ECO-SYSTEM (R&D SCIENCE) 150 only one kind of law about how people should live - the kind that can be changed by a vote 152 how to live if you want to avoid extinction, the first & most fundamental knowledge (s. Emergency Prep: COVID 2.0, METEOR, VOLCANIC, etc..) 154 In takes Mythology, the world needed a ruler because the jungle, a howling chaos, an anarchy. But everything was in good order, the takers introduced disorder (s. The Myth of Anarchy) (s. learn how to Govern by observing what Naturally Works/Nature) 156 it isnt the tale you tell that counts, its the way you actually live 157 Culture is inherently ~~the~~ a nurturer (RE: Why MOTHER Culture?) 164 Those who first told the story were not Takers but Leavers (see p190) (s. I think it came from Egyptian Mythos but was indeed crafted by a Leaver: Moses, as the slaves escaped.. still myth has power of prophecy, and it is hard to determine how much is myth as truth/fact can be found in any allegory, such as the Speed of creation (7 days) or Eve from Adams rib ~) 171 [The knowledge of Good & Evil] the knowledge of who shall live and who shall die (s. or simply: right from wrong, (refer to p91 commentary!!!) 186 the Mystery to why god accepted Abel and his offering and rejected cain ~~190~~ > Agriculture is not portrayed as a desirable choice.. to live by the Sweat of his brow (s. I wonder how many people a re-claimed Buffalo herd could feed if allowed to roam again (Millions; naturally?)) 196 The fall, essentially an act of disobedience.. Innocence in this context presumably being a synonym for blissful ignorance 213 what exactly is culture? (s. see p157: nurture).. the sum total (s. inputs & outputs).. beliefs, assumptions, theories, customs, legends, songs, stories, dances, jokes, superstitions, prejudices, tastes, attitudes, everything 221 The laws they make in Washington arent put on the books because they work well... (s. we need Objective, scientific laws, not subjective, projected nonsense)

· 246 the most futile admonition christ ever offered, "Have no care for tomorrow.. look at the birds.. Dont you think he'll do the same for you?" In our culture, the overwhelming answer to that question is, "Hell no!" Even the most dedicated monastick (s. much of Christ wisdom is hard to interpret because he lays the path for the most enlightened / faithful / care-free disciples - see Luke 14:33 - but what of the people not willing to commit so drastically / completely? Are they seen as faithless? There may be a way to design a Christ conscious society so that the most "extreme" / "drastic" advice Jesus gives; is actually built into the societies framework and so the believers really can live carefree, immaterially, all lovingly - but this will require a bit of carefull planning, design & safety measures to not just force, but gain the trust of its citizens. 256 no more natural selection for us (s. it still occurs on a more subtle level, if you know where to look, techno evolution, computer assisting with logic, truth, accountability, etc)
· 257 The premise of the Takers: The world belongs to man.. the premise of the leavers: The ~~world~~ man belongs to the World
· 262 They need a vision of themselves and a world that inspires them (s. The Sunshine Claim: discovering our inner gold / fullest potential)
· 268 you cant just root out a harmful complex of ideas & leave a void behind; you have to give people something that is as meaningful as what they've lost.. Someone has to stand up and become to the world of today what Saint Paul was to the Roman Empire.. is it really so impossible in an age when a stand-up comic on T.V. reaches more people in 10 minutes than Paul reached in his entire lifetime? 270 You're an inventive people, aren't you? You
* pride yourselves on that, dont you?.. Then invent 270-71 The rich and powerful live very well inside the Prison.. they can have nearly everything they want, drugs, food, sex & service.. The
· world of the Takers is one vast prison 272 Donald Trump can do a lot I can't, but he can no more get out of Prison than I can. What does that have to do with justice? Justice demands that people other than white males have power in prison (s. preferably a
· self representative real-time tech vote / freedom) 273 "you understand
- that I'm finished with you." 277 I had to rescue him from that
· damn carnival.. are you sure he would have let us? 291 When Things work, the forces that make them are invisible (s. Actually, we
· have tools to measure them! Thank god :) ☺) 292 why unsupported objects are compelled to fall to the ground.. why we are compelled to take over the world (s. The Adventure of Science.. Absolute Power Corrupts Absolutely.. The Lucifer effect (Stanford Prison exp))
· 295 No mere human could have written that book!
· The Wolf of The North - Hamilton 4 this story, like so many others, exists because of a woman, and the love one man had for her.
· 134 we priests are not supposed to be attached to any one place. We serve
· all of god's people, not just some of them 213 It's a curse as well as a blessing, however, as they can be a danger to everyone around them, not

only their enemies. The "berserk" its been called, but I dont think thats a fair name (s. & maybe other types exist, not just for the Warrior class, but an intellectual berserk, or artistic berserk: States of increased energy, unseen/unmatched by most others) 283 where theres a will, theres a way 284 She and that Whoreson (s. whore, Horror, whoreson, Horrorsom, HORRORWOOD (planted cell art before I arrived)) 288 They might get suspicious, say you want to learn from them. Play to their arrogant vanity (s. Love? Sad some may deceive in this way, but it works all the same to a believer (even if you fake love me, I will still gain the feeling of love, unless it is obvious & not heart felt: which we shall try to teach the forgotten to sense)

Lineage and Other Stories - Bo Lozoff The Saddest Buddha

8 Now he would have to endure another full week of silence before his next opportunity. Silence. Hah! What a joke!.. Silence indeed. Silence of the mind was what he sought 14 I refuse to be held in slavery by uncontrolled emotions.. Just notice, and return to the breath. Notice, and return to the breath. Awareness follows control. Awareness follows concentration. Learn to focus on present reality, the most basic present reality as your own breath, and you will discover your latent awareness of all wisdom. Enlightenment is neither gained nor acquired; it is neither bestowed nor recieved; the Buddha nature is discovered as your own simplest awareness, the awareness which you have always possessed and which can never be destroyed 21 let the Sadness come .. do not be afraid of your sadness any longer.. your sadness is in the present, not the past. It lives in your heart like a giant snake.. you are afraid it will destroy you. You are afraid your sadness will wrap itself around your heart and crush you with its terrible force. But sadness lives in your heart simply because that is where it lives. Like the snake, sadness is not evil or chaotic, though it may be exceedingly dangerous if you ignore or battle it. It can be a powerful companion which rests unmoving, gently, within you, and strengthens your concentration and compassion (s. USA cult addicted to only certain emotions it is taboo/frowned upon to be sad, because it is infectious (others do not want to get in touch with their emotions) I was raised to feel bad/responsible for other peoples emotions) 22 Buddha and the mustard seed.. "bring me even a single mustard seed from the home of a family which has not experienced sorrow, disease, and death, and I will heal your child" 27-28 (-THE Slowest Way-) broken of their spirit by stripping them of their freedom, their association with other human beings, even their sense of direction and awareness of day & night 35 became best friend, older brother, trusted partner and ocassional stern father figured he tried unsuccesfully to satisfy. "You dont think I can do it, do you? You dont think anybody but you can escape this hole, do you? Ishmael X - with Truman Capote, I say, "I don't write, I rewrite!" XXVI-VII Charles Atterley & Biologists worldwide are agreed we are in the Midst of the 6th Extinction as did at the 5th (66 mil. years ago dinosaurs & 75% all other species) 30,000 species going extinct every year 1,000 times normal rate 1000 times more than our 30K species going extinct every year (1K x more than usual) 75%

vii, viii, x (But the "operation of Nature as a whole" shows ~~all~~ every nature imaginable, from violent & grotesque insect relations to bloody Predators with fang & claw and cooperative colonies, herds, hierarchies... I wonder where does the idea of democracy exist in Nature? And how can a character act outside of their nature if "their Nature" is equated with the operation of Nature as a whole? (s. its impossible to act outside of Nature, but its important to note whether you want to identify with a particular PIECE of Nature or its WHOLE.. as many / No Species ~~should be~~ is allowed complete ~~Control / Power~~ / domination over the rest, each has their part and place ~ so to act outside of Nature is to exhibit total Domination – unless that domination is based on the principles of monitoring & ~~increasing~~ maintaining Biodiversity (which becomes less "Domination" and more like "careful, compassionate consideration")

xi (contradictions)

TOLSTOY – WAR AND PEACE introduction by John Bailey

xii, xv (Similar introduction/description for East of Eden in comparing to Grapes of Wrath) xvii, xviii, xxi (all the more reason for Univ. Lang. Dev.) xxii (bad @ catching Peasants)

29 (novel begins with calls to War, anti-Christ and faithful slave "friendship") (Christ said we were not the same as slaves because he told them everything where as a slave master hides many things)

30 ("there have always been times like this" – Ross Gay) (annas excuse for lacking continuous efforts at self-care, blaming environment, should move & continue self-care efforts), 31,

32 & 33 (lacking the bump of paternity, seeing them as ones burden (cross")

R13

vii - "Mir", in Russian, means "community" as well as "peace".. his marriage not a success but seemed to draw together all disconnected potentialities of his genius viii - more happy marriages in War & Peace than in any other novel x - "it is a terrible thing when characters in a story do what is not in their nature to do → xi - The problem of his work was to reconcile the claims of art and sincerity.. on one hand he wanted to preach and pursuade. On the other hand he knew great art did not get results this way, he was also, as often as not, temperamentally on the side of what he wanted to attack, or had terrible doubts about what he wanted to defend.. He hated war and had enjoyed it; he loved hunting but thought one should not kill animals.. he had patriarchal conservative landowner instincts, yet he thought with Proudhon that property was theft and that land should be held and worked in common. These contradictions (see also RR 59 & T1-9 (contradictions of Bible)) xii it was what the author wished and was able to express.. The form is like nothing else.. the opposing impulses, the prodigy of subterfuge and the innocence of memory and desire xv War & Peace characters are at one with what life and society expects of them; the world of Anna is unhappy because they're put outside their society XVII human nature & human condition xviii Napoleon thought he decided to invade Russia; he was an instrument of forces of which he had little control... fruitful relationship between artist & dogmatist.. Tolstoy was a fox who wanted to be a hedgehog.. a man who knew many things were true but wanted to be only one thing.. original purpose to write a novel about the Decembrists XXI - English is a language in which to write badly is sometimes to write best XXII Russian word translated by "awkward" (nelovko) could be rendered "bad at catching" - ulovit .. nelovko .. lovko 29 antichrist.. fiend.. faithful slave 30 to remain calm .. when suffering morally 31 incapable of understanding the self-abnegation of an emperor who wants nothing for himself but desires everything for good of the world

To the memory of
my mother and father

Advancing healthy Populations: the pfizer guide to careers in public
health - pfizer Inc 2003 83 Did you know? It is estimated that low
health literacy costs the health care system approximately $73
Billion annually. The primary reasons are longer hospital stays
or reduced access to health services. the definition of functional
literacy provided by in the National Literacy Act of 1991: "The
ability to read, write, and speak in English, and compute and
solve problems at levels of proficiency necessary to function on
the job and in society to achieve one's goals and develop one's
knowledge and potential" 17 People are starting to understand
public health, that what affects our health isn't only our physician
It involves a far broader look at Society 92 To work well in
health communications, you need to understand prevalences and
incidences of diseases as well as determinants of outcomes. Formal
training in Math theory is good preparations for such work - Dr.
Thomas W. Valente, PhD believes his thesis Mathematical Models of
the Diffusion of Innovation, a well-known theory in public health,
earned him his first job. 93 Did you know? Soap operas taught an
estimated 48% of their 38 million regular viewers something about
diseases and how to prevent them (1999 CDC Healthstyles Survey revealed
over one-third of viewers took some action as a result. 98-99 There
are three basic requirements to being a good health reporter: You must
be curious, be able to write a coherent sentence and be able to tell
a good story.. a health reporter must be concerned with how people
hear what is said. For example, if you or a loved one has [a disease,
discomfort, story] and there is the [disease, discomfort, story] on the
news, it is going to grab your attention.. "You never know who your
audience is or how what you say will affect them" 148 Health is a
prerequisite for economic Growth, human dignity, the fulfillment of human
rights and world peace.

Hondo - Louis L'amour 13 a man that lived in continual expectation of trouble
never reaching for it, yet always and forever prepared 14 his independent" But
everyone needs somebody" "Yes, too bad, isn't it?" 25 a good deal of queen-
liness about her. She had breeding, that was obvious. Nothing could deprive her
of that. Like seeing a thoroughbred horse in his winter coat. The bloodlines were
there, despite season or situation 48 knew things without being able to explain them.
a result of some subconscious perception 145 Old as life is the desire for
Children. It is this that carries on the species. That was the will of nature
205 The Apache dont have a word for love.. Varlebena. It means forever.
Thats all they say (see +6.5 "eternity")

War Cry [compilation writings criticising military/police state/authoritaria-nism] SJB 1

• Violence is repressed [crying Breath/emotions/Sexuality - Sex is the underdeveloped mans release (only known way for) and violence

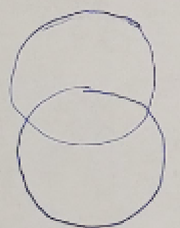
• The hardened heart, initiative to provoke and dominate ruled by the alpha crier - who is sure of through experience that they NEED to maintain this TOUGH, VIOLENT, TOXIC-MASCULINITY in order to survive, be heard, maintain their illusion of control through subjecting others who are more capable, less immaturely-sensitive [mature sensitive is different] & traumatized than them... • So many create/mold their voice to appease and please and it can often work to trick others, these sophists/lawyers/hypnotists seduce people by their ability to construct agree-able language - BUT WORDS DONT MATTER, ACTION MATTERS and very few know the effort of long hard physical labor & commitment (not of their fault, but societies, for even though this criticizes the most un-conscious provacateurs, blood thirsty fear mongers

Dad: • What do you think love is? "6:21 – my roommates, mom's, mine"[12]
• Do you remember your doctors thesis? $, mine' (6/3)
• Our "family" & Psuedo community – why I don't desire to talk to someone who has no real interest or investment in me, why I talk to mom (because I think he has taken her from Mother Nature/nurture (often hear many peoples mom's talking to their kids, even daily)) – since childhood, passions, artwork, lack of feedback for my true ID!
• The detriment of a false Narrative: my experience and minorities across the World to the oppressive and dominating White Supremacy Globalist supply chain

The effect of Belief

• Placebo and Hospice...
• OBSERVER EFFECT
Particles vs waves
• stereotype threat, golem effect, confirmation bias and self fulfilling prophecy
• NO ONE is beyond projection or anthropomorphizing or capable of being completely objective

•



← A REAL SCIENTIST & A REAL CHRISTIAN →

1. obs: →
problem: we are hurting ourselves, eachother & mother nature
Quest: why does no-one care? – modern slavery, grid vulnerability (natural & manmade disaster prep) & mass extinction event (enviro degredation)
Theory: cross-level cog. dissonance
← Tests: ~~conditioning~~ Community service
analysis: 3 main Teachers &
conclusion: – D. adams: Belief in Nature; D. Bella: systematic distortion; PA davis: enemy creation, dehumanization & win lose
Putting Beliefs over Needs ▽ △
model compilation: 4 "wills" – Spiritual: Meaning; Psycho: Power; socio: Belong; Bio: Pleasure
+ lack of Trust: attachment styles, lack of community shared resources
◎ micro system: lack of formal process or hypothetical reasoning (piaget)
macro: conditioning by Globalist culture hollywood, TV, Ad agencies
disorienting grief

A Real Scientist: Peer Review & Humility to grandeur (limited senses)
A Real Christian: Servitude, faith, foundation (m 7:24-27, L 14:25, usm 6:19)
Compassion & forgiveness for all (and how the model helps reveal programs/conditioning/chain of events)

16) universal language icon dev.

m 6:17-24
L 9:3, 23-26
m 14:25 **

(6) Date of result ____________

(c) Did you appeal to the highest state court having jurisdiction the result of action taken on any petition, application or motion?

(1)	First petition, etc.	Yes [ ] No [X]
(2)	Second petition, etc.	Yes [ ] No [X]

(d) If you did *not* appeal from the adverse action on any petition, application or motion, explain briefly why you did not: The conditions of the plea deal caused me to forfeit my right.

12. State *concisely* every ground on which you claim that you are being held unlawfully. Summarize *briefly* the *facts* supporting each ground. If necessary, you may attach pages stating additional grounds and *facts* supporting same.

Caution: In order to proceed in the federal court, you must ordinarily first exhaust your available state court remedies as to each ground on which you request action by the federal court. If you fail to set forth all grounds in this petition, you may be barred from presenting additional grounds at a later date.

For your information, the following is a list of the most frequently raised grounds for relief in habeas corpus proceedings. Each statement preceded by a letter constitutes a separate ground for possible relief. You may raise any grounds which you may have other than those listed if you have exhausted your state court remedies with respect to them. However, you *should raise in this petition all available grounds* (relating to this conviction) on which you base your allegations that you are being held in custody unlawfully.

Do not check any of these listed grounds. If you select one or more of these grounds for relief, you must allege facts. The petition will be returned to you if you merely check (a) through (j) or any one of these grounds.

(a) Conviction obtained by plea of guilty which was unlawfully induced or not made voluntarily with understanding of the nature of the charge and the consequences of the plea.

(b) Conviction obtained by use of coerced confession.

(c) Conviction obtained by use of evidence gained pursuant to an unconstitutional search and seizure.

Tests/experiments/articles: Compassion fatigue, intrinsic motivation & $, Rat park, Superstitious Pigeon? Obedience to authority, Solomon Asch: Conformity, Bystander effect, Lucifer effect, learned helplessness *

Solutions: 1) CC comm. platform (free-flow info/multimedia mag & opensource peer review) → a) spotlight reporters — civil rights/peace activists
2) microgrids & community nonprofit solutions
a) local products
b) Library SECURITY & Maker/FOUNDRIES

(6/5) Tablet info (just transfered $5 to my account) $0.04/min so 20 min = .80 30 min = $1 interesting apps: Anime, audiobooks, classic Movies, Films & TV, Music Videos & concerts, Premium Movies, Stingray Music, music channels 730pm - Watching "The Giver" thought it was called "The Librarian" /// "Dont be a Menace in South Central while drinkin' your juice in the hood" is cellies fav movie but couldnt explain it due to "headache", but then he's laying there laughing to himself: "You liar, ~~you~~ nobody laughs when they have a headache" /// (6/6) The WHOLE REASON I called it: End (as far as I can see) The Schism (everyone is in a schism to the point of Christ/like) - is because, until we create the environment together (everyone) preparing Heaven on Earth / The Garden of Eden / Tree of Life? And I keep forgetting my rationalization for my lack of perfection (& ability to live up to Christ's message) or because that is "impossible" atleast a form to Master beyond what I am now for how much I know is possible / what I could be / "Be Kind" / A momentous day, baptised my cellie w/ a fairly formal, traditional (34 bible verses) integrated (intro added some words of wisdom from two different books (3 including the Bible) Thought it was more for me - was pretty self-critical, felt very childish / pure putting white sheet over like Hijab until the last 2-verses, just flowed w/ it But my cellie actually spoke very meaningful words of wisdom related to his interpretation of the Lords prayer" (after I gave my preference for Trespasses to be used over/instead-of "debts") inspired by the Holy Spirit? And then he gave a lengthy very intimate/personal telling of some seriously unique/synchronistic/mind boggling/exhausting ~~for~~ life events / family portraits just some peices to be further unravelled: "Lavee is David in Spanish" "Called Chilis or Kilo" "a weapon had a baby" "property of state" "raped sister, cant even look her in eyes" "State owned baby following him around as he serves federal time for over-seas crime", feels like "Stranger than fiction" / "Sense8" "author/artist meets character/creation" I think the whole ceremony was actually quite powerful (he said "Thank God" for first time) and was surprised I didn't consider it earlier (my own doing it instead of another pastor/minister/preist) its been about 5 hours now since we performed in ~3 55 pm - 410pm and much has changed/stabilized about my persona/character/posture - maybe its just the 1) exhaustion I felt after finally hearing him speak some very real/emotional/passionate truths about how much he hates his parents (and w/ good justification it seems) and my own ability to express how my hatred towards my own fake family "you really dont care?" inspired much/most of my artwork. or I think it was 2) the Belief in me/eachother we gained from feeling able to share such intimate details

Christians are in a schism

DRIVING WHILE UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF INTOXICANTS—INTOXICATING LIQUOR

Oregon law provides that a person commits the offense of driving while under the influence of intoxicants if the person drives a vehicle on any premises open to the public while the person __1A/1B__.

In this case, to establish the crime of driving while under the influence of intoxicants, the state must prove beyond a reasonable doubt the following elements:

(1) The act occurred on or about __________, 20___;

(2) [*Defendant's name*] drove a vehicle on premises open to the public; and

(3) While driving the vehicle [*defendant's name*] __2A/2B__.

1A has .08 percent or more by weight of alcohol in (his / her) blood as shown by chemical analysis of (his / her) breath or blood

1B is under the influence of intoxicating liquor

2A had .08 percent or more by weight of alcohol in (his / her) blood as shown by chemical analysis of (his / her) breath or blood

2B was under the influence of intoxicating liquor

COMMENT: ORS 813.010. See **premises open to public**, **vehicle**, and **intoxicants**, defined in UCrJI 2700; **under the influence of intoxicants**, defined in UCrJI 2701.

12/13

cellie left his nasty lil hippy soap bars (infused w/ Orange Peels) behind, was transferred this morning just before breakfast, I woulda considered using one if he didnt dry the peels so close to the shitter. Intuition about departure times has been spot on, one of the reasons I baptised him yesterday was w/ assumption they would try to move him today just like my prep before coming here from LCAC - its nice to appear surprisingly motivated/energetic/task-oriented just before any change - Extra preparatory measures BUILT-IN. Was considering writing a Rough Draft presenting my Ministries to my parents: "You really Dont Care?" raised to not need you especially your superficial, hypocritic lip service. Matt 18:15 point out their fault just between the two of you. Rev 2:4 nevertheless I have this against you. Daniel 6:27 rescued → ye of lil faith fake family, fake medicine - REAL LOVE. It hurts, its unhealthy for me to hate you as much as I do ① for your unconsciousness (mainstream/material culture baggage - YOU CANNOT BE CONSCIOUS for your whole life/worth (all you know is tied up in your false beliefs - your false Narration) (is giving people a choice - informed and Voluntary Explicit consent) ② Compassion fatigue /heartless - robot would do a better job and should be considered for who have you truly healed? ③ ~~[illegible]~~ how Damaging to make assumptions w/ out consulting the person - how evil: Real Dark Magic - Dehumanizing (enemy creation) (oh theyre just projecting! YOU CAN SAY THAT ABOUT ANYONE - YOU HEARTLESS BASTARD - Try cultivating EMPATHY (TRUE LIGHT MAGIC) Your poison spreads to me → YOUR PROJECTING YOUR DISTRUST IN OTHERS (you say you enjoy listening to Jelly? ~~Tell~~ me, what do you actually listen to? Is true service rewarded w/ Money? ↑ Anger Management / SUPPRESSION

[I'd rather push you and all my anger to the Unconscious than even try to educate you on your wrongs - for as they say - you cannot teach an old dog new tricks - and you may always justify your ignorance and never feel the need to Repent/change - whereas I can actually show how many times I have changed (feeling the need to prove I'm not projecting but singling out and targetting my one individual - My father a representative of all thats wrong w/ america, a wolf in sheep clothing - oh how wonderful and happy to make such profit off of disease - you are/and the worst people honestly believe they are doing good/have good-intentions - such a warm Nazi face - so ignorant, so essential to be eradicated ⇘

*Judges who give jury instructions before closing arguments should modify this instruction accordingly.

(7/2) I forgot to write about much of the conversation I had w/ my daughter in my dream - I asked her favorite color - she said "mean-g.. Green!" favorite animal "snake" which I believe may have been my earliest thoughts on the matter and sadly had a longer conversation w/ her than I can recount, the longest yet & have been seeing her 2-3 times in the last week which is unpreced-ented / surprising - seeing as how long its been since we've actually seen eachother (and never really had a "full" 2-way convo w/ words) which is sad. Even if it is just a dream - Jungian interp-retation seems most accurate / desirable / fulfilling ~ she is my anima, my soul. Arent all our children ? !!! Now I understand another reason I blocked out so much noise / conversations as a kid / adolescent ~ I had nothing to do w/ it / didn't identify with that part of the world and am slowly regaining that shield again. The world is not a safe place for someone to open up like that - a freedom they deserve to have to explore their own conscious mind (sub & unconscious minds too) and that is a Warning Label for all mind altering drugs. But dont blame the drugs that unconscious culture of hate, violence, greed is there with or without them and many awaken to & beyond it some-times w/ the help of some plant medicines - & our children are born in a vulnerable / psychedelic / open-minded / malleable / impression-able state of mind To whom we should be most concerned w/ protecting / guarding against ~ for we are all children poorly impressed-upon / programmed in comparison to the Saints / role models of every culture. Selfless, serving, forgiving, Loving, patient, kind, warm, responsive, knowledgeable, concerned for all - BUT STILL WE MUST BUILD COMMUNITY (END-THE-SCHISM) Because knowledge alone is not enough, we must practice christ like consciousness to its fullest extent possible (Matt 6:19-21) for our highest development - and to reduce any/all hypocrisies and false ~~self~~-righteousness. it might seem/sound scary to give up feelings ~~of~~ control / individuality (psuedo) because we were never (unless fully self-sufficient) reliant on just Earth or Self. And there are the best ways to do so without pettiness / enslave-ment - by constant application / review / study ~ earnest attempt to apply all behavioristic / scientific-spiritual truths for the betterment / inclusion of all. Real Democracy & self representation Transparency, accountability and end to authoritarian dictators. an end to war, addiction, psuedo community - REAL PERSONAL authentic Being.

UCrJI 1025

DIRECT AND CIRCUMSTANTIAL EVIDENCE

There are two types of evidence. One is direct evidence—such as the testimony of an eyewitness. The other is circumstantial evidence—the proof of a chain of circumstances pointing to the existence or nonexistence of a certain fact. You may base your verdict on direct evidence or on circumstantial evidence, or on both.

COMMENT: *See State v. Lerch*, 296 Or 377, 396, 677 P2d 678 (1984); *State v. Krummacher*, 269 Or 125, 139, 523 P2d 1009 (1974); *State v. Coleman*, 18 Or App 600, 601–02, 526 P2d 453 (1974); *State v. Johnson*, 18 Or App 502, 504–05, 525 P2d 1077 (1974); *State v. Draves*, 18 Or App 248, 253, 524 P2d 1225 (1974).

Because the distinction between *direct* and *circumstantial* evidence may be conceptually difficult for the average juror, the Committee recommends that the instruction be given only when circumstantial evidence is a focal issue in the trial. *See Draves*, 18 Or App at 253. UCrJI 1008 (Inferences) should suffice in most cases to tell the jurors that they can draw inferences from the evidence.

10/18

(7/3) ~~Dre~~ Dreams: ① Many old houses on a hill, fancy, ornate, a long hike spooky but adventurous enough to venture inside one until I sense a presence and try to leave but feel chased and turn around to swing a sword but stop as the person was obviously friendly and they asked "where'd you get that sword?" to which I could not remember even having it until I was almost attacked ② Allison speaking about giving another testimony/taking-the-stand in front of my parents - but I'm already on record w/ my story" - "oh yes.. that may be a problem" it felt a problem for her but not me... /// got some sun today, eyes feel very tired even though I slept until lunch - being outside felt amazing - /// (7/4) dreams ① "Do you even know Allison's wind?!" I shame my brother w/ his lack of knowledge/care... Allison and I are repairing a cupboard/shelf w/ improperly placed nails ~ my brother's fault - and Allison plays/teases me by throwing some @ me ② mom tracking dad's route back from Albany, taking many different (not main way back) and I walk through a very dark warehouse w/ no light and was not disturbed by any of the imagined figures in the shadow - when I got through I was cold, needed a jacket, was on the road and ~~needed~~ expecting a ride. /// forgot to order veggie yesterday - just ate a 4th of July double single burger, god bless america - AND NO PLACE ELSE - YEEE 'MERICA! MAGA! we so independent! slavery! woooh! /// A Novel Begins: Oh, the ~~curse~~ wonder... To ⊕ attempt to save as much as possible against the knowledge of eventual decay/dismay/disorder. "Terror Management theory", against or versus the Akashic Records - my plans for a true foundation. How I first planned to write about/on the topic of / the priviledge and pleasures of my life & Mother Nature: The Sunshine claim & The Applegate Trail... But once pen goes to paper, I find myself capable of glorious "Tangents" - put in quotes because a smart mind can connect anything & all patterns without dismissing/dehumanizing/insulting the author/muse. These over confident, all knowing, lacking wonder and awe, so narrow and close-minded do great injury to so many of us. Oh, the detriment of Authority, Power complexes and action without thought, question or consideration. Heartless and intimidating tones that steal our attention away from our communities needs to so-called "Bigger Threats" - such as that posed by the Speakers claim to authority and Power... Before I became distracted by my own father complex and internal war, rage & hatred - I wished to speak about my own story, which many would not believe - and that fact still saddens me, in my youthful need for acceptance/conformity/trust. But thankfully as a recorder/documentarian there is much I can prove and much I have saved, despite wenches & witches attempts to foil/burn/ruin/destroy

UCrJI 1024

DEFENDANT'S STATEMENTS

When a witness testifies about statements made by the defendant, you should consider such testimony with caution.

In reviewing such testimony, you should consider, among other things, the following:

(1) Did the defendant make the statement, and, if so, did [he / she] clearly express what [he / she] intended to say?

(2) Did the witness correctly hear and understand what the defendant said?

(3) Did the witness correctly remember and relate what the defendant said?

(4) Did the witness intentionally or mistakenly alter some of the defendant's words, thereby changing the meaning of what was actually said?

If, after weighing such factors, you conclude that the defendant said what [he / she] intended to say and that the witness to the statement correctly understood, remembered, and related to you what the defendant said, then you are authorized to consider such statements for what you deem them to be worth.

COMMENT: ORS 10.095(4); *State v. Bouse*, 199 Or 676, 698–700, 264 P2d 800 (1953), *overruled on other grounds*, *State v. Fischer*, 232 Or 558, 565, 376 P2d 418 (1962).

This instruction is an ORS 10.095 statutorily required instruction. It must be given in appropriate cases when requested by the defense, that is, when "there is evidence to support it." *State v. Swee*, 51 Or App 249, 253, 624 P2d 1108 (1981); *see State v. McKenna*, 67 Or App 662, 665, 679 P2d 346 (1984) (in context of DUII case). In *Swee,* one of the reasons that the trial judge did not give the uniform "oral admission" instruction requested by the defendant was that the judge felt that the instruction labeled a questionably incriminating statement as an "admission." The conviction was reversed on appeal. The Committee believes it is preferable to refer to the defendant's statement as a "statement" and leave it to the jury to determine whether or not it is also an "admission."

(7/4) it hurt my heart, made me feel like crying, then raging - a tension, a blame, a suffocating constriction lack of breath and now anger at the surrounding environment for its continual distraction, ignorance & neglect. Despite the chatter, the whistles, the TV, the shower - Back to the Point (still these blames are relevant, I will explain even though it should be easy enough to see) when I wrote down The Purpose of End The Schism to unite churches, businesses, schools, the legal system / local government on my address book, I felt like crying because I almost did not believe it myself. This is something I blame on the people around me, on my father, the lack of belief in self, others, the past & future, in Goodness. It is contagious, this self doubt so many have grown accustomed to, but to doubt ones self, the origin of this doubt, a child whose belief was taken from themselves to prepare for the coldness of the world? or some other excuse. To doubt oneself is necessary for discovery & scientific methodology but that is not the doubt I speak of - for one should always beable to retain the Dream, the Higher Good even amidst doubts which should actually assist in the dreams materialization / concrete-manifestation (if properly put to use, properly trained to encounter doubt, obstacles and challenges without becoming overweighed & drowned in the challenge itself, forgetting the initial light, hope, inspiration.

UCrJI No. 1023

DEFENDANT'S PRIOR CONVICTION

If you find that the defendant has been previously convicted of a crime, you may consider this conviction only for its bearing, if any, on the credibility of the defendant.

Specifically, you may not use this evidence for the purpose of drawing the inference that because the defendant was convicted of a previous crime the defendant may be guilty of the crime charged in this case.

COMMENT: OEC 609. If the conviction has been received for a purpose under OEC 404(3) or OEC 404(4), a special instruction may have to be drafted. See also the comment at UCrJI No. 1022.

12/09

It's tough to speak or write to someone you think doesn't care or believe in you. Why bother? A: Benefit of doubt & christ like ideals (matt 18:15)
a fathers spirit can curse or bless a family for generations and there is science to back this up (observer effect, double slit experiment, self fulfilling prophecy experiments, confirmation bias, golem effect, stereotype threat & more)
Grievances: (1) my grandmother a) words @ her funeral "wish colleen could cook as good b) love is consent c) compassion fatigue (forgiveness but request for all doctors to stop their practice (2) "christianity" "believer" ye of little faith (if you thought you would live forever.. M 6:19-21
(3) My daughter - your lack of heart, with the finances/resources to help assure/insure her health & wellbeing... What do you really care about? a verse about a prophet "will draw the fathers hearts to their children (4) "scientist" (5) "self made" man (both 4 & 5 lack humility (4.) peer review Conscious culture, please?
Backstory: 2014 a documentary began... human nature; my discoveries: conditions/context.
my tattoos
my ministry
→... So a false narrative can actually have drastic/deadly/dangerous consequences. ~~I have~~ So I urge you and anyone else to compassionately consider all my artistic endeavors and give me and everyone else the due respect of commentary/questions/peer review/clarifications
(6) Psuedo community, Psuedo family (nuclear family fall out) Earnestly trying to stop "feel good" superficial conversations and small talk, for a Greater Responsibility & conversation. "Its uncomfortable to talk about: modern slavery, grid vulnerabilities, natural & man-made disasters.. But it is increasingly essential/imperative/necessary. To educate and unite the churches, Businesses, schools/academia, government & Justice system.

UCrJI No. 1021

DEFENDANT NOT TESTIFYING

A defendant has an absolute constitutional right not to testify. Therefore, a defendant's decision not to testify cannot be considered as an indication of guilt. It should not be commented on or in any way considered by you in your deliberations.

[A defendant also has an absolute constitutional right not to present any evidence. Therefore, a defendant's decision not to present any evidence cannot be considered as an indication of guilt. It should not be commented on or in any way considered by you in your deliberations.]

COMMENT: *See State v. Lakeside,* 277 Or 569, 588, 561 P2d 612 (1977), *aff'd,* 435 US 333 (1978); *State v. Hale,* 22 Or App 144, 145, 537 P2d 1173 (1975).

When a defendant who has not testified requests the jury to be told that the defendant has an absolute right not to testify and that the failure to testify cannot be considered, the instruction must be given. *Hale,* 22 Or App at 145.

The second paragraph of this instruction should be given only when the defendant has not presented any evidence and when the defendant requests that it be given.

The Oregon Supreme Court has advised that this instruction should not be given unless the defendant, or at least one of the codefendants in a joint trial, requests it. *Lakeside,* 277 Or at 588 n 10.

12/09

DEAR ANNA - ROUGH DRAFT - 10/9/23 +(RR pp 38-44)

...attempt to remember Non-Violent Communication template --- WHAT HAPPENED - How I Feel --- What I NEED

~~Review of last week of~~ Conversations... less transparency until after TRUST is built

- did she find any material ~~who is~~ (art, psych) - WHO IS SHE?

• ASSUMPTIONS: me: You are Deep State Agent of Unconscious.. you: (new diagnosis)

: examine unexamined assumptions - make the unconscious conscious

[Draft 2]

Dear Anna,

please bear with me as I try to express my feelings in the simplest way

changed diagnosed _ didn't know off memory - had to check (10/18)

symptoms suggestive but not ~~seen~~ enough

...illy", but by your actions

...concerns seriously

...ngs, elites & Military

...y - ~~By your motives for my~~ narrative

...s affiliation to Modern

...afficking: "you are Epstein

...in a Pyramid of War

...et creates the supply",

...alist, JFK, MLK, Gandhi

...ve

...tate - Seville statement

...J. Adams. NOAM CHOMSKY, RJ RUMMEL

...ick diagnosis

... America, Anatomy of a P

...nority"... 16 day wait...

...all/any criteria (DSM IV)

...icked-into/Hypnotized

...(LT. Trimble example:

...2 different kites..."

...nt know LT. SHANLEE...)

...ot because we are

...omputer harddrives:

...differ and is compressed

...ot only emotionally/

...but then forgotten

...HERSELF, you don't fully

...ion or full record

...ue and biased

...narrative: Seville Defence 3. insecurity

a. preparedness
b. identity
c. community
d. addiction

Hi Spencer –

As discussed, and agreed upon, here are some of my favorite art periods/what they are about and artists I also enjoy.

I like *modern art, impressionism, pop art, dada, modernism, realism, baroque, photorealism, gothic art, kinetic art and street art.*

Some of my favorite artists include: Kehinde Wiley, OSGEMEOS, Georges Seurat, paul Signac, Piet Mondrian, Marcel Duchamp, Jasper Johns, Paul Ganguin, Henri Matisse, Pablo Picasso, Diego Rivera, Kara Walker, Amy Sherald, Lynette Yiadom-Boakye, Njideka Akunyili Crosby, Jennifer Packer, Gustav Klimt, Angelica Kauffman...to name a few. There are many.

Since you asked about Dad specifically → Dada or Dadaism was an art movement of the European avant-garde in the early 20th century, with early centers in Zürich, Switzerland, at the Cabaret Voltaire (in 1916). New York Dada began c. 1915,[2][3] and after 1920 Dada flourished in Paris. Dadaist activities lasted until the mid-1920s. Developed in reaction to World War I, the Dada movement consisted of artists who rejected the logic, reason, and aestheticism of modern capitalist society, instead expressing nonsense, irrationality, and anti-bourgeois protest in their works.[4][5][6] The art of the movement spanned visual, literary, and sound media, including collage, sound poetry, cut-up writing, and sculpture.

The Dadaist movement included public gatherings, demonstrations, and publication of art/literary journals; passionate coverage of art, politics, and culture were topics often discussed in a variety of media. Key figures in the movement included Jean Arp, Johannes Baader, Hugo Ball, Marcel Duchamp, Max Ernst, Elsa von Freytag-Loringhoven, George Grosz, Raoul Hausmann, John Heartfield, Emmy Hennings, Hannah Höch, Richard Huelsenbeck, Francis Picabia, Man Ray, Hans Richter, Kurt Schwitters, Sophie Taeuber-Arp, Tristan Tzara, and Beatrice Wood, among others. The movement influenced later styles like the avant-garde and downtown music movements, and groups including Surrealism, nouveau réalisme, pop art and Fluxus.[16]

And finally, things I enjoy: music, exercise and animals. I hope this helps build some rapport for our next session. See you either this upcoming Wednesday or no later than the following Wednesday (the 18th).

-Anna

1. Do you do/have any art I can see?
2. my art:
(context for who I am should help
reduce hasty/base-less diagnosis)
3. my favorite psych experiments

10-6-23

OREGON DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS
AIC COMMUNICATION FORM

~~FROM~~ TO

INSTITUTION: OSP
AIC NAME: SJ Barnett
SID #: 22418875
UNIT/BUNK: DSU/SG133
ADDRESS: OSP

From
~~TO~~

NAME: BHS ANNA
TITLE: Daily Vitamin
ADDRESS: OSP

(Fold Here)

OREGON DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS

AIC COMMUNICATION FORM

TO: BHS Date: 10/2/23

State your issue in detail: There is no Daily Vitamin on the DSU-2OP Canteen list/sheet of paper

Please ask them to add it, I sent a kite too

Thank you

feigning care/service, when in reality you dont really care about me your all paid occupations (decreased intrinsic motivation in presence of Extrinsic rewards) just getting paid, doing a job - not interested in active change/evolution

lawyers & Police officers who feign Justice for $/(work) but ignore widespread issues

medical professionals act/mask Sincerity/attention/sensitivity/compassion without truly hearing/maintaining-attention/resolving an ongoing issue.. Symptom management and profit instead of root problem/disease/cause - by subscribing to a common or wide-spread belief in order to reduce dissonance

AIC Committed Name (first middle last)	SID#	Housing Unit
Spencer Joseph Barrett	22418875	DSU/SG133

Personality Disorder

Response/Action Taken: compassion fatigue, Deindividuation, moral determent, conformity, bystander effect, obedience to authority

How your beliefs ▽△ allow you to neglect basic Needs (essential vitamins) / Just be honest. You dont really care.

1. identify all beliefs that create dismissive, dehumanizing, (often, status quo, "acceptable") decisions that help to deny responsibility for heart/humanity

Mr. Barrett - I have "no authority" or power over what items are on canteen. You are scheduled to see the BHS medication prescriber on 10-20-23. She may be able to assist you in your medication supplementation request.

"you can a make suggestion. atleast try"

[signature]

Date Received: 10/4/23 Referred To*:

Date Answered: 10/4/23 Signature of Staff Member: [signature]

*If forwarded, please notify the AIC

CD 214 (02/2020)

AIC COMMUNICATION FORM

~~ADULT,~~
~~3 grievs~~
○ BKS
○ ~~ear plugs?~~

Mail
○ Eloin?
○ Clerk, Clackamas Notice to parties
○ Clerk, District? Discovery Notice

☒ FINGER NAIL clip
○ Kite release cons. Asht. and
☐ Lawson Briev. res.

23DR11697

6/30

grieve misapplication of department policies (improper denial's) 08.135 & 09.080

~~☒ grieve being called a liar (problem with current protocol / lack of accountability) – not blaming foster but system – resulter not cause (p3) altered adapted~~

~~○ grieve milk 3 days overdue?~~

☒ grieve violations 2.10-2.40 & intults threats to lowers daughter sell for fentanyl pill, gunna find her "riverside" (see page 30, 31, 32) Brian #34 & Pat #40 added complimentary to PTSD

(No earplugs) or mental health PTSD after multiple requests. This incident persists, continues w/ each section. p34 p35

O/G: Call – NO DBT (PTSD) or
– PREA mental Health 2018 follow up
– Law Lib retaliation – Foster Law
– : will look
: "we aren't required" – Heidi (9/23 ~7pm)

☒ Check $ Balance ~~38~~ 31 (10/4)
☒ Mom: check website
☒ Grievs (2) appeals (2) done for oct.
☒ Check website
☒ re send stuff without (10/2)
☒ Red-book? Exegesis Philip K Dic
☒ Get ADULT & BOOKS
☒ Care package? ONLY LETTERS
☐ Seperate? BHS & Convo Log...

if you will recall our first 2 sessions ① "silliness" & "why dont they care?" Government fear & military & other, not Lying! PTSD

~~dont even refer by name until you are acquainted with my work (YT, FB) if then you may know a (even still) fraction of who I am~~

~~Also, very few (longest interaction in 3 months so excuse my hyper sensitivity~~ : real

you said you didnt think it was silly, but if you truly cared you wouldnt have dismissed or forgotten but actually tried to help (fears of persecution by state, military, gangs, $) manufacture crime addiction poverty etc

you might not be saying it but your actions show it

10/4 Anna: patronizing, deindividuation, please refer, believe in meds – wh. [illegible] books vs Natural health, definition of insanity = Same thing expecting different

I look forward – thesis & art

(Sunshine chain, vitamin D, Bible verse)

proper help getting envelopes / cant access & basic amenities provided to all others ... "How we do business"

~~Try to care~~

(Q3) Belief in Human Nature? Thesis? & grad year
– Relationship w/ Dad
– length of military? extra curricular
– arts in youth & in modern/current
– WHO WRITES UR STORY?

with title: mister please call me Doctor & view my Doctoral Thesis @ [illegible] end the scene

I hope we can see eachother as equals and to overcome superficialities of pseudo community (examine the ingrained assumptions) such as Trump – no press is bad press and many more

my favorite artists: 3 in thesis, Banksy, Snowden, Burat, MLK, JFK, Gandhi, Lennon-killed by crazed fan, original thesis, turned on in office, struggle of India, christian against church: exemptions

Anna Portnoy
☐ diagnosis Δ
maybe meds...

anonymous & anti war
Declaration independence
last name: "Barnett" Personal Crisis Act

reasons for anti-psychiatry = notice the bad? please list some good traits (self-fulfilling prophecy in the classroom 30 yrs)
- how I feel about quick diagnosis
- projecting your own (psychiatrist are not magic/invulnerable (protected from)
- dismissing real concerns & instead of addressing
- after I explained my worries for false narrative

WHY AM I EVEN TALKING TO YOU IF YOU CANT HELP WITH: Housing/PC, legal/envelopes, Radio/commissary (Real fears and ways to help!) : "just how we do business"

"magic number 7" - working memory limits even narcissistic med. "professionals"/"authority"

A NOTE ABOUT THE AUTHOR

Kazuo Ishiguro was born in Nagasaki, Japan, in 1954 and moved to Britain at the age of five. His eight previous works of fiction have earned him many honors around the world, including the Nobel Prize in Literature and the Booker Prize. His work has been translated into over fifty languages, and **The Remains of the Day** and **Never Let Me Go,** both made into acclaimed films, have each sold more than 2 million copies. He was given a knighthood in 2018 for Services to Literature. He also holds the decorations of Chevalier de l'Ordre des Arts et des Lettres from France and the Order of the Rising Sun, Gold and Silver Star, from Japan.

Calendars (relevant events)
9/25 – 10/1
10/2 – 10/8

DEAR ANNA - ROUGH DRAFT - 10/9/23 +(RR pp 38-44)

--- attempt to remember Non-Violent Communication template --- WHAT HAPPENED - How I Feel --- What I NEED

~~Review of last week of~~ Conversations... less transparency until after TRUST is built

- did she find any material ~~who is~~ (art, psych) - WHO IS SHE?

• ASSUMPTIONS: me: You are Deep State Agent of Unconscious.. you: (new diagnosis)
: examine unexamined assumptions - make the unconscious conscious

[Draft 2]

Dear Anna,

please bear with me as I try to express my feelings in the simplest way possible: my feelings were hurt when

1. you said you "did not say it was silly", but by your actions you showed you did not take my concerns seriously about:
   a) Persecution by state, gangs, elites & military
   b) effect of Power & money ~~on your motives for my~~ narrative
   ai) for disclosing American affiliation to Modern Slavery & Human Trafficking: "you are Epstein
   - by your participation in a Pyramid of War business scheme that creates the supply & demand
   aii) Panama Papers journalist, JFK, MLK, Gandhi: my ideals
   c)/b) False Narrative
      i) by ~~you~~ the State - Seville statement U.N., D. Adams: NOAM CHOMSKY, RJ RUMMEL
      ii) by you - quick diagnosis
         Mad in America, Anatomy of a P
   [should be first] d) "Mr. Barrett" "no authority"... 16 day wait... & etc...

Milgram
obedience to authority
Solomon Asch Conformity
extrinsic motivation studies

stereotype threat
golem effect
self fulfilling prophecy
confirmation bias
narrative therapy (CBT, DBT, etc)

THE

1.C.ii. 1.) I can show you how easy it is to find all/any criteria (DSM IV) in anyone
   a.) Everyone could be considered or tricked-into/Hypnotized believing they are schizophrenic: (LT. Trimble example: "DO YOU REMEMBER? Sending 2 different kites..." "I'd like to see the kites (dont know LT. SHANLEE...)
      i.) unless recorded interactions because we are emotional creatures (not computer hard drives: method of memory storage differs and is compressed (most of our interaction is not only emotionally/inaccurately perceived but then forgotten (TAKE ANY DOCTOR OR YOURSELF, you dont fully remember our interaction or full record verbatim - only a vague and biased impression)

THE STATE IS RESPONSIBLE: 1. monopoly on violence 2. False Narrative: Seville Defence 3. Insecurity (a. preparedness b. identity c. community d. addiction)

Behavioral Health Services
Crisis Plan

Date Initiated:

Name:

SID#:

Date(s) distributed and Clinician initials:

____

____

____

____

Warning Signs and Coping Strategies:

Warning signs (thoughts, images, moods, behaviors, situations, what is happening around you) that a crisis might be happening or about to occur:

1.

2.

3.

Things I can do that can distract me and take my mind off my problems without the help of staff (internal coping strategies, e.g., breathing techniques, wise mind, 15-minute rule, grounding with senses, prayer, affirming quote/mantra, relaxation strategies):

1.

2.

3.

Resources:

People I can reach out to for help:

1.

2.

Professionals I can reach out to for help:

1.

2.

I am skilled and good at:

My two biggest reasons for living:

1.

2.

Crisis Plan date initiated:

Crisis Plan date ended:

LWWYRS 10.26.23
2.01 - a single written testimony constitutes a "preponderance of evidence"?
.02 - I was not given the opportunity to submit a VA, to attend my hearing,
to give a statement at my hearing. .03 - proper evidence would consist of
.03 Video or audio record, or at the very least a signed or initialed by me
waiver form, otherwise it leaves room for officers to play games, confirm
their own bias, craft their own narrative ////
10.28.23
I must inform you - you are being held hostage by the false Narrative against
mankind. Believe me, and most importantly Believe in yourself. I am an emi-
ssary from the Heart of the Earth with The Most important message:
Human Nature, your inner most being ~~is love~~ stripped naked of all condit-
ionings and false securities is boundless love for all life. Unfortunately
many only awaken to this realization for a fleeting instance when
confronted with death: Tears of Sorrow and joy mix and we are lost
in the purest wonder of a helpless babe/infant. Breathless and filled
with Surreal Awe, we return to a state of "control" with a firm Belief -
conviction that this is not yet the end. / Unfortunately a belief can be
an evil thing, if it allows/enables us to de-humanize, degrade or de-
empathize another Human/life-form. Many Hold onto such harmful
beliefs: all are evil or sinners, men are violent and deceptive, lazy
and manipulative, Selfish, etc. ////
Please Soften your Heart and consider ~~our~~ your impact & responsibility to
your family, the Earth and the future.. I tried warning people/informing
with efficient/concise imagery and caption (memes) such as: you
are epstein, DSM VIVIVI, if I can lose my daughter I can lose anything, #ignorant act
But my own internal Rage ~~got the best of me, I could not effectively focus~~
and received ~~few~~ little feedback - I began to think everyone must
be complacent, willfully so in such pressing times (with all this privilege,
resource & tech @ our disposal we neglect our fellow man), in a deliberate
conspiracy against me.. [About my daughters whereabouts health or
safety] a ~~worthless~~ dead/psuedo community - whats the point of communication if
we cant help someone in need? They meet our cries with a
deferment of responsibility or worse a mockery & attempt to instigate
and increase our rage.. its no wonder ~~school~~ shootings are so common
in America when everyone appears to be inconsiderate Zombies. ////
This is what Globalism has done to our Tribe, our community our
sacred inner Nature and Love for life ////. my current dilemma / Stag-
nation / Brain dead / uprooted identity / vegetating forced into remission
/ limbo / standby - to see what remains? A poor excuse for alchem-
ical distillation / purification? The fear of a waning intellect system-
atically ~~decayed~~ / destroyed. But if it succeeds, all that remains
be a firey heart without knowing why. //// yet I'M THE DOMESTIC TERROR-
IST WHEN YOU HOLD MY DAUGHTER HOSTAGE AND SHOW DELIBERATE
INDIFFERENCE TO MY WELL-FOUNDED FEARS ?!
REVERSE BLAMING ME?! LAZY ASSHOLES

DISMISSED
Commission Order 8/9/23

Please use my Protected Funds for this order.

GJB [signature]

Signature Required

ID 22418875 Date 9/9/23

Name Barrett (Last) Spencer (First)

Institution OSP Block-Unit DSU Cell-Bunk SG 133

DSU-LOP

PRICES, ITEMS AND SIZES ARE SUBJECT TO CHANGE WITHOUT ANY NOTICE

Work Location

Puller #

SHU Sergeant Initials ______

Your Name, SID, Institution, Unit and Bunk must be filled out on your canteen slip or your order will not be filled.
Mark all your slections clearly in the boxes next to the items.

Qty	Storage Maximum	Size	Limit		UPC	Price
	Religious Storage Container	1 ct	1	☼		$4.23
	Short-Term (Close Supervision)					

Envelopes ______ (1035)

IP Envelopes 7 Maximum 10
IU Envelopes 20 Maximum Except Priority 2 Maximum

Qty	Envelopes & Boxes	Size			UPC	Price
10	Envelope (10)	1 oz		☼	1035	$0.75
	Env-Priority-Domestic Use Only Limit 2	1 ct		☼	1075	$11.00
	Envelope - International 1 oz & Domestic 2 oz			☼	1037	$1.60
	Single Postcards	1 ct		☼	1050	$0.59
	10" x 13" Envelope	5 oz		☼	1072	$2.52
	12.5" x 18.5" Envelope	3 oz		☼	1074	$6.43
	6" x 9" Envelope	2 oz		☼	1069	$1.75
	9" x 12" 12 oz / Domestic			☼	1076	$4.30
	9" x 12" International 3 oz / Canada Envelope			☼	1077	$3.76
	9" x 12" International 3 oz / Mexico Envelope			☼	1078	$4.85
	9" x 12" International 3 oz / Aust-China-Europe			☼	1079	$5.45

Qty	Batteries Limit 4	Size				Price
4	AAA (7701)	4		☼		$0.39
	AA (7702)			☼		$0.39

Qty	Electronics and Accessories	Size				Price
	Diamond Audio Digital am/fm Radio	1 ct		☼		$33.38
1	GPX Clear Walkman R300CLR	1 ct				$12.43
1	Koss CL-5 Headphones 8ft cord	1 ct				$9.50

Qty	Long-Term Only / LOP Only	Size	KHI	Lmt	UPC	Price
	Limit 10 Greeting Cards Please specify Event, Age and Gender					$2.25
				☼		
				☼		
	Multi Purpose Solution, Good Sense	12 oz		1		$5.00
	Eye Sterile Drops, Family Care	.5 oz		1		$1.59
	Bristol Drawing Paper # 70, 9x12	1 ct		1	c	$5.72
	College Rule Notebook Paper 200 sheets	1 ct		1		$2.59
	Vaseline Intensive Care, Lotion	2 oz		1		$2.33
	Hemorrhoidal Ointment, Good Sense	2 oz		1		$4.10
	Allergy Relief, HealthA2Z	10 ct		1		$2.13
	Tolnaftate Cream Antifungal, Family Care	1 oz		1		$1.64
	Freshcent, Shampoo	4 oz		1		$0.96
	Freshscent Conditioner	4 oz		1		$0.93
	Bergamot Conditioner, Softee Green	5 oz		1		$1.75
	Next 1 Clear Bar	3 oz		1		$0.76
	Freshmint Gel Toothpaste	2.75 oz		1		$0.50
	Floss Loops	30 ct		1		$3.58
	Freshmint Denture Cleanser Tablets	40 ct		1		$3.16
	Denture Adhesive Cream	2.4 oz		1		$3.98
	Orafix Denture Bath	1 ct		1		$1.07
	FORCE A/P Deodorant Roll-on, Power up	3 oz		1		$2.30
	Crawford Clear Stick Deodorant Reg.	.5 oz		1	4048	$0.93
	Washcloth, White 12"x12"	1 ct		1		$0.92
	Lactose Relief, Clear Choice	60 ct				$7.13
	LOP A/C ONLY					
	Ink Pen, Blue Bic Round Stic M	1 ct		1	1041	$0.25
	Colgate Soft Toothbrush	1 ct		1		$0.87

Your Name, SID, Institution, Unit and Bunk must be filled out on your Commissary order form or your order will not be processed.

By Submitting this form, you are required to sign for the items you have ordered.

You are responsible for maintaining all your receipts and warranty information.

Please Do Not Doodle or write on the Commissary Form.
Your Name, SID, Institution, Unit and Bunk must be filled out on your Commissary order form or your order will not be processed.

☼ Item Does Not Count Towards Spending Limit

Your order will NOT be processed:

If you have insufficient funds.
If the form is soiled, stained and / or contaminated.
If the writing is not legible.
If you have doodled or written notes on the form.

Update 10.18.2022 sj

If you are not going to be in DSU upon delivery of Canteen PLEASE do not ORDER!

In accordance with Department of Corrections rules, only the following canteen items are authorized for an inmate assigned to the Segregation Unit. Inmates on short-term status may only order items from the short-term list below. You may only choose one item in each highlighted area. The product sizes and weights are provided only for your ordering convenience, their accuracy is not guaranteed and they may change without notice.

Qty item 7.50 $
10, ~~20~~ Envelopes ~~10.75~~
1 Walkman 12.50
4 AAA 1.60
1 Headphones 9.50

TOTAL = ~ 31.10

2

2WWYD2

1. On 10/24 I sent a Law Library request form to recieve a "Petition for admin. Review" concerning a Hearing held on 10/24 at OSC1 by Mr. Golding at approximately 9am on a "Disobedience of an order 1" Misconduct report, Date 10/19/23, submitted by J. Buczynski. I was not ~~tation~~ placed in Segregation because "[I] created a threat to the safety & security of the facility" as is stated in the Report. I specifically requested Segregation and Protective Custody because I have been threatened and am in fear for my ~~own~~ life.

2. I was just recently made aware that my Behavior choice from 7/1 earned me a guilty Ruling of Contraband 1" and am no longer classified as minimum or eligible for Transitional leave. My Petition for admin review on that ~~heatin~~ ruling was denied based on the "preponderence of evidence" which consisted of a single written testimony from staff. I was never made aware of the order or the consequences and never given the tools or time to comply. it is a ~~conflict of interest to take that~~ not a preponderance of evidence "evidence"/written testimony over my own, especially when no other evidence exists. It would be more proper to have video or audio proof or atleast a form signed by me refusing to comply. Regardless, I dont expect a real effort for justice on your part as you get paid regardless and have been conditioned to dehumanize all incarcerated persons. Still it is pertinent I make you aware of your own deliberate indiff and negligence regarding how poorly managed prisons ~~ex~~ traumatize and extort on a daily basis. By giving you a first hand account [~~first off,~~ it is a sad joke for a Prison to be labeled as "maximum security" yet filled with rampant drug use, violence and gang activity] ~~Secondly~~ It is incredibly futile and an irresponsible waste of resources to continuously persecute individuals for the same crimes ~~over~~ repeatedly without making an effort to remediate the underlying/root cause. Symptom management is not the same as curing the disease. It is for this reason I initially refused ~~to speak on~~ Ⓐ give names, they are just products of a Systemic issue, readily replaced by another unless the ~~root~~ cause is addressed. It is ~~[illegible]~~ baffling① that in this day in age ~~with so of a well disclosed~~ surveillance ~~state~~ that ~~so little is~~ (Reverse blame)

+ ~~My own~~ at all over My own piss!? — I am not responsible for Gangs and drugs in Your Prison! cell. an experiment named Rat Park. Retraditionalization & The poison that ruined a nation (not poison / deculturization (Systematic eradication)) PSUEDO COMMUNITY Lack of worth, meaning, purpose... Blinded to betrayal - collu...

① unless you consider it is done intentionally, for profit, & to maintain a false narr[ative]

Ⓐ Lack of approval process / systematic — is even more [illegible] on to speak to attempts to [illegible] men in writing

OSCI Intake Information

Name: Barrett, Spencer Joseph SID#: 22418875 Housing Assignment: DS-07B

Your Institution Counselor is: Mr. O'Brien

Current Classification is: 1☐ 2☐ 3☒ 4☐ 5☐

Current Incentive level is: 1☒ 2☐ 3☐

Projected Release Date: 2/9/2024 Maximum Release Date: 6/10/2024

Automated Criminal Risk Score (ACRS):
Your score is automatically calculated at Coffee Creek Intake Center (CCIC) and is based upon the following: age, earned time, revocations, sentence length, custody number, thefts committed, prior incarcerations, and person to person crimes. The score is recalculated whenever any of these items change.

Your personal ACRS score is .22. Your score helps to determine eligibility for programming while in the Oregon Department of Corrections and the level of counselor contact you receive.

High/Medium Caseload:
If your ACRS score is .35 and above, you will be placed on call-out and be seen by your assigned institution counselor in person within 7-10 working days.

Low Supervision:
If you have an ACRS score of .34 and below you will be placed on your institution counselor's ow supervision caseload. What this means: You will not meet with your counselor on a regular basis and will only be seen for emergencies or unusual circumstances. Any reporting will be via written communication. If you need an in-person meeting, please provide specific details as to the nature of your request. A request that states "I need to see you," will not suffice for an in-person call-out.

Earned Time Reviews: *(Also known as 6 month and final reviews)*
All earned time reviews and final reviews will be completed by your prison term analyst (PTA) with the offender information and sentence computation (OISC) unit located at Coffee Creek Correctional Facility. Reviews are conducted every 6 months beginning on your admit date. A Final review is completed 4 months prior to your projected release date. You will not receive any paperwork about your review unless your release date has changed due to non-compliance with programming or you've been found in violation of a level 1 or 2 misconduct.

WWYD?

Inspector General [ROUGH DRAFT] 10.26.23 forward to Gov, omsbud, mom, innocent other

1. ~~wish to appeal~~ Petition for admin. Review of 10/24/23 ~9am (Hearing on "disobedience of an order" OSCI 10/19/23 0927)

2. WHEREFORE, (I WAS JUST MADE AWARE) my "Behavioral choice" from 7/7/23 earned me a guilty ruling of Contraband 1 (would have been nice to be warned that or the fine!) (Kite from Counselor OBrien 10-26-23)

1.1. I was not taken to Segregation because: "[I] ~~posed~~ created a threat to the security and safety of the facility" as is stated in the misconduct report. I requested Segregation / Protective Custody because my life has been threatened. (should be apparent by details in assault letter)

2.1. help you understand how poorly managed Prison / OSP ~~created a~~ [creates a nasty catch-22]. 1. I first arrive and am asked to share ~~details~~ paperwork of my conviction because he's in a gang, wants to know, already knows my full name from introduction (even if I knew now how common people are persecuted as Snitches or Sex offenders w/ no evidence I would make the choice to Segregate) 2. He shares his discovery photos, he recieved 40 months for smashing a woman's head in with a sledge hammer, for snitching on him. (~~no matter what move if~~ I were to move / request move I know my name would be tarnished as snitch - even when I do request to move guards pay me no attention/assistance help.. So I cant trust the Prison to help me. or the ~~cel~~ paranoid cell mate & his Gang - ~~but it~~ it actually appears safer to join a gang because guards dont help. (WWYD)

3.

8. Cruel & Unusual Punishment: deliberate indiff. to my safety & pleas for help.

14. Lack of Due Process - take away ~~STTL~~, threaten to take good time (extortion)

WHY I DID ~~NOT~~ INITIALLY TELL/RAT/SNITCH: you guys are going after the results / symptoms not the causes → [CONCLUSION] I do not want to persecute these individuals but the greater problem of Gangs controlling prison

(If the authority shows indifference / if I have no one to trust for Protection its no wonder people join gangs or hold back the full truth. ☆

WE*

→ add list of names /// Its a joke drugs & gangs even exist in a "MAX SECURITY" not doing their jobs, seeking solutions to better manage

Mainline

Week at a Glance

	Monday 10/9/2023	Tuesday 10/10/2023	Wednesday 10/11/2023	Thursday 10/12/2023	Friday 10/13/2023	Saturday 10/14/2023	Sunday 10/15/2023
	BREAKFAST						
Week 2	Oatmeal - 1.00 CP Canned Fruit - 0.50 CP Hard Boiled Egg (Sfa,Chl) - 1.00 EA Pancakes (Sod,Chl) - 3.00 EA Maple Syrup - 2.00 FLOZ Margarine (Sfa) - 1.00 TBS Skim Milk - 16.00 FLOZ Coffee - 8.00 FLOZ Sugar PC - 2.00 EA	Dry Cereal - 1.00 CP Fresh Fruit - 1.00 EA Scrambled Eggs (Sfa,Chl) - 0.33 CP Refried Beans - 0.50 CP Shredded Cheese (Sfa,Chl) - 2.00 TBS Salsa (Sod) - 0.25 CP Flour Tortilla - 1.00 EA Skim Milk - 16.00 FLOZ Coffee - 8.00 FLOZ Sugar PC - 2.00 EA	Multigrain Hot Cereal - 1.00 CP Canned Fruit - 0.50 CP Waffles (Sod) - 2.00 EA Peanut Butter (Sfa) - 3.00 TBS Maple Syrup - 2.00 FLOZ Skim Milk - 16.00 FLOZ Coffee - 8.00 FLOZ Sugar PC - 2.00 EA	Dry Cereal - 1.00 CP Fresh Fruit - 1.00 EA Fried Egg (Sfa,Chl) - 1.00 EA Sliced Cheese (Sfa,Chl) - 1.00 SLC English Muffin (Sfa,Chl) - 1.00 EA Fried Potatoes - 0.75 CP Skim Milk - 16.00 FLOZ Coffee - 8.00 FLOZ Sugar PC - 2.00 EA	Farina - 1.00 CP Canned Fruit - 0.50 CP Sausage Gravy (Chl) - 0.75 CP Biscuit (Sfa,Sod) - 1.00 EA Fried Potatoes - 0.75 CP Skim Milk - 16.00 FLOZ Coffee - 8.00 FLOZ Sugar PC - 2.00 EA	Oatmeal - 1.00 CP Fresh Fruit - 1.00 EA Hard Boiled Egg (Sfa,Chl) - 1.00 EA Breakfast Pastry (Sfa,Chl) - 1.00 EA Skim Milk - 16.00 FLOZ Coffee - 8.00 FLOZ Sugar PC - 2.00 EA	Canned Fruit - 0.50 CP Scrambled Eggs (Sfa,Chl) - 0.33 CP *Pork Bacon (Sfa,Sod,Chl) - 3.00 SLC Fried Potatoes - 0.75 CP Wheat Toast - 2.00 SLC Jelly - 2.00 TBS Margarine (Sfa) - 1.00 TBS Skim Milk - 16.00 FLOZ Coffee - 8.00 FLOZ Sugar PC - 2.00 EA
	LUNCH						
Week 2	Coleslaw (Sod) - 0.75 CP *Barbeque Pork (Chl,Sfa) - 0.50 CP Wheat Hoagie Roll - 1.00 EA Macaroni & Cheese (Sfa,Sod,Chl) - 0.75 CP Cauliflower - 0.75 CP Fresh Fruit - 1.00 EA Fortified Fruit Drink - 8.00 FLOZ	*Soup of the Day (Sod,Chl) - 10.00 FLOZ Chicken-Lettuce Salad (Chl) - 1.00 SV Sliced Onions - 2.00 TBS Shredded Cheese (Sfa,Chl) - 2.00 TBS Salad Dressing (Sfa,Sod) - 2.00 FLOZ Blended Vegetables - 0.75 CP Wheat Dinner Roll - 1.00 EA Fresh Fruit - 1.00 EA Fortified Fruit Drink - 8.00 FLOZ	Minestrone Soup - 10.00 FLOZ Tuna Salad (Chl) - 0.50 CP Shredded Lettuce - 0.25 CP Wheat Hoagie Roll - 1.00 EA Broccoli - 0.75 CP Chips - 1.00 BAG Fresh Fruit - 1.00 EA Fortified Fruit Drink - 8.00 FLOZ	Potato Soup - 10.00 FLOZ *Meat & Cheese Sandwich on Wheat (Sod,Chl,Sfa) - 1.00 EA Sliced Onions - 2.00 TBS Shredded Lettuce - 0.25 CP Mayo & Mustard (Sod) - 2.00 TBS Peas - 0.75 CP Chips - 1.00 BAG Fresh Fruit - 1.00 EA Fortified Fruit Drink - 8.00 FLOZ	Texas Slaw - 0.75 CP Mexican Picadillo (Chl,Sfa) - 1.25 CP Brown Rice - 0.75 CP Broccoli - 0.75 CP Wheat Tortilla (Sfa,Sod) - 2.00 EA Fresh Fruit - 1.00 EA Fortified Fruit Drink - 8.00 FLOZ	*Soup of the Day (Sod,Chl) - 10.00 FLOZ Chicken Salad (Chl) - 0.50 CP Shredded Lettuce - 0.25 CP Wheat Hoagie Roll - 1.00 EA Blended Vegetables - 0.75 CP Chips - 1.00 BAG Fresh Fruit - 1.00 EA Fortified Fruit Drink - 8.00 FLOZ	Lettuce Salad - 1.00 CP Salad Dressing (Sod) - 1.00 FLOZ Roast Turkey (Chl) - 3.00 OZCKD Poultry Gravy - 2.00 FLOZ Mashed Potatoes - 0.75 CP Green Beans - 0.75 CP Wheat Bread - 2.00 SLC Margarine (Sfa) - 1.00 TBS Chocolate Cupcake (Chl) - 1.00 EA Fortified Fruit Drink - 8.00 FLOZ
	DINNER						
Week 2	Lettuce Salad - 1.00 CP Salad Dressing - 1.00 FLOZ Creole Chicken (Chl) - 1.00 CP Brown Rice Pilaf - 0.75 CP Green Beans - 0.75 CP Wheat Dinner Roll - 1.00 EA Margarine (Sfa) - 1.00 TBS Tea - 8.00 FLOZ	Lettuce Salad - 1.00 CP Salad Dressing - 1.00 FLOZ Hot Roast Beef Sandwich on Wheat (Sod,Chl,Sfa) - 1.00 EA Beef Gravy - 2.00 FLOZ Mashed Potatoes - 0.75 CP Carrots - 0.75 CP Fruit Bar (Sfa,Sod,Chl) - 1.00 EA Tea - 8.00 FLOZ	Lettuce Salad - 1.00 CP Salad Dressing - 1.00 FLOZ Chili Mac (Chl,Sfa) - 1.25 CP Sweet Potatoes (Sfa) - 0.75 CP Green Beans - 0.75 CP Cornbread (Sod,Chl) - 1.00 EA Margarine (Sfa) - 1.00 TBS Tea - 8.00 FLOZ	Lettuce Salad - 1.00 CP Salad Dressing - 1.00 FLOZ Cheese Pizza (Sod,Chl,Sfa) - 1.00 EA Blended Vegetables - 0.75 CP Choice Dessert (Sfa,Chl) - 1.00 EA Tea - 8.00 FLOZ	Lettuce Salad - 1.00 CP Salad Dressing - 1.00 FLOZ Chicken & Rice Casserole (Chl) - 1.25 CP Carrots - 0.75 CP Wheat Bread - 2.00 SLC Margarine (Sfa) - 1.00 TBS Gelatin & Whip Topping (Sfa) - 0.50 CP Tea - 8.00 FLOZ	Lettuce Salad - 1.00 CP Salad Dressing - 1.00 FLOZ Shepherd's Pie (Chl,Sfa) - 1.00 SV Peas - 0.75 CP Wheat Dinner Roll - 1.00 EA Margarine (Sfa) - 1.00 TBS Tea - 8.00 FLOZ	Lettuce Salad - 1.00 CP Salad Dressing - 1.00 FLOZ Meat Sauce (Chl,Sfa) - 0.75 CP Spaghetti - 0.75 CP Cauliflower - 0.75 CP French Bread - 1.00 SLC Garlic Margarine (Sfa) - 1.00 TBS Fresh Fruit - 1.00 EA Tea - 8.00 FLOZ

Menu subject to change without notice. Meat-Alternative-Trays available at lunch & dinner only.
*Contains or may contain pork.

Sod = High Sodium Sfa = High Saturated Fat Chl = High Cholesterol Sug = High Sugar

OREGON DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS

AIC COMMUNICATION FORM

TO: Release Counselor **Date:** 10/25/23

State your issue in detail: My detainer has been dropped and I am classified as a minimum, I am also eligible for transitional leave please help me transfer to a minimum prison ~~or~~ and alert ~~my~~ Sponsors of my early release - my Counselor at OSP, Angelozzi has filed/notified Sponsors, ~~egu~~ eugene OR
I also have friends/family in Jackson County area I need to also notify/contact if Sponsors ~~is~~ has no vacancies at current, Angelozzi has been made aware of this as well - please help me contact them.

1. did I not ask for PC?
2. did I not ask for help to be moved?

AIC Committed Name (first middle last)	SID#	Housing Unit
Spencer Joseph Barrett	22418875	DSU 07 B

Response/Action Taken: was it my choice? am I responsible for Gangs & Drugs in prison? Did I really choose? did he just whisper an order? behavior 3. 4. tried to see video where the white on evidence

You are not classified a 'Minimum.' Your ~~[illegible]~~ or Choice on 7-7-23 earned you a misconduct guilty finding of 'Contraband 1.' Your release Counselor is A.Pletcher. ~~[illegible]~~ Counselor O'Brien

Pletcher: ~~[illegible]~~ THE CONTRABAND / DR CANCELED YOUR STTL
"My Choice" Threatened with Gang retaliation, what would you do?
SOB* ~~asshole~~ even after Snitching I have no PC & he knows my full name & home.

Date Received: 10-26-23 Referred To*:

Date Answered: 10-26-23 Signature of Staff Member: SOB [signature]

*If forwarded, please notify the AIC

CD 214 (02/2020)

OREGON DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS

AIC COMMUNICATION FORM

~~FROM~~ TO

INSTITUTION: OSCI
AIC NAME: SJ Barrett
SID #: 22418875
UNIT/BUNK: DSU 07 B
ADDRESS: OSCI

From

~~TO~~ R: Pletcher

NAME: Release Counselor
TITLE: Transfer / Transitional Leave
ADDRESS: OSCI

(Fold Here)

9/23

- Dear Mom, grandparents Rights: Luci (£1.5, £2, £2.5)
- "Enter the Kingdom" (+2.5)
- The Moral Highground (+3)
-

Galileo "Dialogue Concerning the two chief World Systems: Ptolemaic & Copernican"

- Egocentric ~~vs~~ outer centric: The placement of the "Soul"/identity reference:

Letter

"Oh, I feel sick! My head pounds and my body aches! Why do I feel this way - it must be this cage, the injustice! Or is it an astral attack of disease perpetrated by the evil whispers of others: I can hear their insults and mockery, I can see their violence and harm to me!" ~~You~~ " "You posit 'Top-Down' (Thoughts from the head/cognition effecting the body) but lets work Bottom up (Body effecting the head/thoughts), yes - what you claim may be true, a predators gaze or the harmful-thoughts/hurting-heart of another can be sensed through time and space (Quantum Love & Prayer also has its counter/opposite), and yet the lack of Logic and Confined Space is surely frustrating and limiting to the body, But you can still perform minimal exercise of body and breath to regain control/command" "Master, why must I continue to fall down this path again & again. I fear my memory is failing me if I continue discovering this again and again." "Even if all memory is lost, we can and shall create the Space/Environment which naturally encourages (End the Schism) even the most forgetful and undisciplined by thinking Systematically and not so egotistically. From ego-centric to Outer-centric, just as Galileo revealed our solar (not earth) centric orbit - funny though, because both are correct or incorrect to a degree: our smaller body orbits a larger body, which orbits an even larger body (and even that one seems to be orbitting one larger! (and beyond that as well! planetary → solar → galactic → universe!)]" "Simply being able to Vent to you has calmed much tension" "Yes, ventillation is essential! But I personally prefer Preventative Medicine... Seemingly/Effectively prefer Strangled, now you can breathe! But lets try ~~practicing~~ cultivating healthy habits through healthy environments to decrease/prevent reaching such extremes! (End the Schism by systematic designs/solutions to previously thought individual failures - Set the human up to succeed (flourish Naturally...)

"I am confused, or maybe just afraid to begin. I am scared of losing it all again and again, must I continuously have to build it back up?" "We are entering/in an age where doing so is much easier - be thankful you are not ~~forced~~ compelled/obligated to write the same story over and over again, God bless the Scribes of Ancient times and their efforts to preserve the Sacred: Earth & knowledge! Now you can copy something with such ease!" "I wanted to tell a story about friendship, human nature and dreams but I am aware of such likely/threatening impending catastrophe's - I sense my efforts are better spent on real-world action & Emergency preparedness/awareness efforts, because if we are not prepared our whole species our whole planet could be wiped-out/eliminated/destroyed. If that happens, not just my own work, but all of ours would be for nothing!" "Unless their existed a cosmic, indestructible memory/data base/library/ripple/footprint/echo/vibration - ~~but enou~~ Sorry, enough of my Science fiction Theorizing, lets discuss something real/provable/repeatable/tangible/concrete which we can do to mitigate your worries and possible ~~disa~~ Catastrophe. it all depends on a timeline, dont you see? If a global event were suddenly approaching this tale would be fool hearty indeed and efforts might be better spent sending out letters to various parties warning to Unite in our preparation against" "I actually just did that today "Public Health Revolution" flier to my mom maybe she can/will cc: to other parties for me, if they are indeed mailing my letters... Now thats taken care of - Back to my story on friendship.. I remember quoting to Mckenna my 'enlightened' realization that our true master is our best friend. I brought this up ~~because~~ while remembering my reason for accepting

an invitation to attend/join/visit/live at a Temple dedicated to Spirituality/monkhood/Bhakti Yoga/Krsna consciousness detailed in the Vedas but Specifically in the Bhagavad-Gita a passage most forwardly recommends/commands students seeking after the prized jewel of enlightenment/end to suffering must submit to be a student of an enlightened master.. I also remember reading that one of the excuses for the hairstyle to maintain a circular patch of hair on the crowning spot of the head was for your master to yank/tug you/student towards heaven. I didnt take it literally (but unfortunately experienced the pain/act of being drug by my hair/dragged/ ~~tugged~~ (off feet and on ground for a distance by "Weather")) yet saw it as a Spiritual and possibly correlated Cognitive function related to that area of our brain/skull, as it is also the spot I believe left unsealed at birth and which slowly closes/fuses as we age our first years... One other ~~excuse~~ reason was a symbolic gesture of where a holy calf placed its hoof, and was to mimic a hoof in design/appearance.. Interesting my father told me a story of

m19 being stepped on by a cow, when I was younger (a3-4?) and his fears of my paralysis (potential), I do not think that is the reason for my "Sway back"/Lardosis, likely genetic from moms side, but I do see how maybe the cow had actually excorsized little demon-possessed/reckless me by literally grounding me as a lesson of animal kingdom authority, consequences and maybe even genuine concern and like it would to its own young, not dangerously so or damaging but enough force to strike fear.. This is based on a lot of assumptions about my behavior at that time which I honestly cant remember, was I calm & Sensitive amidst the herd or rough and obnoxious? or was there a miss understanding between myself and a cow at their proper social etiquette and rules of engagement which I was blissfully ignorant of, innocently so, but still warrant-

ing correction. Regardless, though I dont remember that experience, I do remember one very similar to it, which after some time I began to think was a direct re-enactment/~~genetic~~-trauma memory/PTSD: When I had officially spent my first night alone, backpacking ~~on~~ asleep on the ~~si~~grassy clearing, South side top of Dimple hill. Although I attempted once before while RV camping with my family a bit of (marijuana induced) fear for wolves crept in and I remember arriving back @ sunset to a plate of warm dinner from mom. My pack that/those 1st times was ridiculously overpacked (somehow carrying between 80-100 lbs) hardly made it a mile or so out to some hills that first attempt. The first success was met w/ better planning, familiar territory, lighter pack and my black lab. Abby. The strangest part from that night under the stars, besides my sleep paralysis while laying on my stomach, the sound of Heavy hooves approaching, from the rear and stepping on my back, unable to move or talk, finally I gained the strength to push myself up as it/my back tingled/kinda felt like it entered, the strangest part being when I awoke in a fright my dog was no where nearby and only after calling repeatedly did I see her coming out of the trees 100+ yards away.. at first spooked, now I like to imagine much of my life path being guided by a forest spirit that came at that moment in the shape of a stag/deer. Well, I forgot to return to the point of the story- Friendship, and my quoting the bhagavad gita to mckenna but with the realization that her being my partner who I proposed ~~for~~ to and married, my best friend was both equally my Master and Student ~~and~~ as I also was to her-. Oh, what a journey since then! Bhakti-yoga can be translated as love/devotion yoga and what little I (or anyone!) knew about love before ~~having~~ losing touch with my child-

I wrote about "The first time I dropped Luci" which should've been titled "the first and only", because so painful/regretable/sad/heart-wrenching was that moment when Mckenna handed her to me and she wiggled/arched/stiffened her back and fell out my grasp ~~to a~~ a short distance 1-2 ft but onto a hard wood floor. Immediately calling my father who lightened the mood (fear/panic of what had been an obvious concussion and short period of unconscious followed by a quarter size bump on her frontal left lobe and a single brief vomit "They dont make them like they used to!" (insinuating babies of the past held up through much more physical trials and error) after that I immediately bought her a soft padded helmet to protect her precious head. It wasnt as unflattering as it sounds, they make slim cute designed ones and the brain is so precious at that stage (1-3) rapidly growing, I'm surprised more parents dont utilize one. Although she didnt where it as often as I would've liked, I never dropped her again or saw her with signs of concussion or head injury - and seeing Mckenna so visibly concerned/crying out loud in panic should make me less suspicious or afraid of nightmares where Mckenna tosses Luci a few feet, hits her head effecting her memory or pushes her down stairs. I do remember before any of that questioning why she sometimes hit her own head with both hands (an apparently common behavior on Google search results/forums) which I later suspected being a result from unknown reasons for crying and a tired (even admittedly suicidal/post-partum) new mother with little to no support network & family. That experience and these fears will always remain in a aching part of my heart that cries for the needless/senseless cultural baggage/rush/traumas we place on our could be Einstien/DaVinci/Generation of Enlightened But our Torturous car seats, rush-hour/rat-race impatience, sleep deprived carelessness/temper & regretful disre-

gard for a most rewarding / blessed life experience and bonding. I't truly takes a village to remind one and give the support to not miss-out on the most priceless moments. Even though I couldn't be there for Lili to keep her safe, to chart and encourage her development to play and make memories I have awoken to how prevalent and needlessly so many children are neglected to a much greater degree. I can't help but remember a recurring phrase: if they really cared about the children they would ______ (Spend more time raising awareness, educating waking parents up to the cruelty of a and wastefulness of a culture that encourages / forces us to choose between a job / decent living and our kids. Deep down no parent wants to miss out (coffee creek death of mother who tossed kids off bridge to get back at Father? - that and other examples of mental disease or a product of systematically produced desperation and its our collective responsibility to ensure as much support (REAL AUTHENTIC COMMUNITY) as possible)) IF THEY REALLY CARED they would work to solve the CAUSES not persecute / needlessly attack the Results / symptoms because another will just fill their space. like a criminal or drug dealer.. This is hard to help people understand, how bad things are born to fill an unmet need in a system and will keep being born / finding a place / purpose / customers / living until we collectively become conscious of the Bigger Picture and take the time to work with and understand our fellow man. This is something I'm intimately passionate about, as deep down we all are, truly, as an inborn primal need to secure the safety and future for our children - we only need to be careful to awaken to it without dehumanizing / degrading / instigating / accusing our fellow who by Nature contains the same family mammalian tribal urge. Yes there are strange tribes of cannibalism and other practices we would consider Taboo / criminal today - lets understand a lack of education & tools creates desperation and -

a sexist past based on physical domination creates the need for and ultimate purpose of civilization. If its all a farce/lie: justice and law - crafted by the rich and powerful to subdue/pacify the masses, then atleast we have gained visibly the advantages towards justice, where not everything is based on physical prowess but also now intellectuals of diverse types can gain a foothold for their inventions and art. Those who seek the fantasy of anarchy or chaos by dismantling civilization are hopelessly depraved and delusional because neither exist: there is no chaos, all things are the effect of a cause, a reaction to an action, a big chain reaction of events and anarchy doesnt exist because if civilization and technology were to fall we would merely revert back to the dark ages of feudal kingdoms and armies led by the rich & powerful (which finally technology and civilization are in the process of eliminating through civil/servile/human rights + currently the courts and government are still largely/entirely controlled by the rich & powerful who may in fact desire that idea of chaos and anarchy from destroying the ability for the masses to communicate and self govern via modern technology. This is all relevant if we are to prepare against all possible disasters. But sadly, if they control our communications as much as I have personally been victim to, then there may be little we can do, especially if they constantly disband/dissolve social movements and groups/unions that threaten their elitist/globalist economy through deep state military provocateurs and detractors/distractors which I have also been victim of on numerous occasions, most obviously beginning with Cascadia NOW Chapter creation. But now I will go back to the spirit of friendship, and love and dreams and hopes which began to

devolve/lose focus or optimism after page 5.. which began with "The first time I dropped Luci" and which reminds me of the first time I dropped Lucy, aka LSD-25, synthetic ergot with a friend Aden in the summer of '12. I have not had an experience like it since and for that reason doubt any true LSD is available on the streets for a very obvious authoritarian reason: my mind was completely clear/functional; more lucid than waking life, my "shutter speed" (camera term) slowed as my eyes dilated but it didnt effect my coordination or balance so much as give me a more realistic perspective of how life really was. Everything was alive or atleast visibly breathing, more akin to a wave-like (not static) reality of being underwater, the air had a visible current and tidal effect/swaying relationship with the trees and plants. Everything was moving in symphony, concert and connection with eachother, the birds and insects, flowers and leaves, even the moss and lichen seemed to not only be alive and responsive but lovingly open to my touch and presence and supportive of my existence. I could see the faintest trails of rainbow light from every moving object and wished I could always see things in such a way. I climbed an ancient oak tree and went biking on the town with my friend. We spoke very little but smiled a lot, ~~tttt~~ and I felt we were so aware and confident of the amazing shared experience that words really wouldnt do this justice. We got Pizza at American Dream and the psychedelic artwork of the local shop had me intensely curious about the power of this drug in awakening consciousness, the 60's, anti-war, environmentalism, Civil Rights movement and music festivals. I decided my girlfriends parents judgements against cannabis were unwarranted, I broke up with my girlfriend and

- fantasized about Hippy life and free love... it only took a very short time for me to beg to have her take me back, but the damage was done, her heart was broken and I had a Spiritual journey ahead of me and a conviction that was further strengthened by an intense out of body experience where I was blinded by light coming from or towards my crossed-eyes/3rd eye vision of the Suns light through green leaves after a shivering energetic awakening of kundalini from head to toe. All from ~8-10 HBWR (Hawaiian baby woodrose seeds) a butt of Marijuana & a peaceful patch of grass amidst the trees and sound of a flowing creek... Between those 2 experiences which solidified my own Spiritual knowledge/rebirth/past-early life Memories (2012 to ~ may 2013) I had some very depressing lonely experiences in College despite being surrounded by so many (or maybe because of it, feeling their lost & confused souls embarking on a well worn but daunting path to adulthood) I got the priviledge to learn outdoor survival & leadership, calculus, to frequently inebriate and attend some unforgettable lectures on Neuroscience. I also got to join a U of O & worldwide renown psychologist for her book reading concerning research into a topic known as "Blind to Betrayal", funny enough, when I appeared at the church meeting I was the only young person and the only male but they warmly accepted me and my Skateboard with refreshments at hand and a circle of chairs - I believe her name is Jennifer? Freyd (lastname) and her discoveries are remarkably relevant and helpful in understanding the human condition since birth and by necessity to remain blind/forgetful to Betrayal/Trauma perpetrated by our Caretaker/loved ones. It reveals how many of us continue to stay in a - 9

relationship or blind to the wrongs of them or others, continuously leaving us vulnerable to being taken advantage of / led-astray / misguided... Now I'd like to return to the 2 most powerfully awakening psychedelic experiences I had, despite much more ventures with mushrooms LSD is known to be more potent / mind altering / powerful - and to clear up any prejudice / ignorance of free-love that was more a matter of ~~open relationship~~ plant medicine* mystery consciousness 60's than an obsession with sex, also that changed after the 2nd blinding experience which drove me to seek understanding through research, the bible fasting and prayer and soon after a baptism & journey to a temple to become a monk, until, to make a long story short, I saw the Spiritual leaders as too callused and insecure, unlike the description of enlightened (all-loving) master which I knew I would know or feel when confronted / in-the-presence of and honestly found that friendship on the Beach as I needed an escape found a friend with an interest in rescuing a runaway monk as well as engaging in forest backpacking excursions. Wow, that took a while to write about what initially was to be a short novel "help them dream; give them the dream", to inspire visions and possibilities for the future & world Peace - which I hope to share ideas of benefits of better / future / scientific / healthful / environmental cities / co-operatives of the future (People need to stop rushing around in this illusion of productivity, we already have everything we could ask for in front of us - lets not lose it!).. But then I really wanted to focus on friendship and was reminded how I lost some, never truly lost, true love will re-kindle - I just wish I knew how my daughter was doing, even if she didn't want to talk, just knowing she was happy would be fine

It is 11/4, 4 days after writing the initial 10 pages on the night of Hollow's eve / Halloween. Light fasting: only few raw vegetables for Dinner, no lunch & Eggs & roll w/ oatmeal breakfast! Wow, how concentration can stress the heart, when I forget to breathe as in moments of being triggered as just recently by hearing a nearby conversation "Central City Concerns, I remembered it because CCC, hire addicts and everyone..." frustrated/annoyed/insulted @ the Bait and Lack of education/sensitivity or my failure to better articulate CC True Community (not psuedo comm.) formal & Systematic thinking: And I wondered why they have so much trouble focusing on themselves instead of an overly ambitious/excitable fantasy of me - and I remember why & when I have trouble focusing on myself when surrounded by threats of an authoritative/oppressive/dominating figure, which happens to be basic behaviorism for primal mating styles/relations and even our current military command structure (based on Submission/subordination). Those who never learn trust or are so distracted from Peace in meeting their most basic needs (always seeking a surrogate activity, ever restless) or are stuck in Primal Power Complex and obsession over Control (control-freak) HAVE AN IMPOSSIBLE TIME working with another free-thinker, incapable of brain-storming or synthesizing multiple ideas/perspectives simply become frustrated/overwhelmed at their inability to engage in multifaceted democratic communication. Subconsciously I have become an authority to them and they cannot unfocus from me to focus on them-selves and so they've devised numerous narratives where I -

" Towards: It is 11/4, 4 days after writing the initial 10

am but a reflection of their own. And so I am persecuted as they ~~would~~ persecute themselves. Well, all this is/has been vented and I had given up on a biography or editing my previous 10 pages due to a limitation of envelopes. But maybe I will still send it out regardless. To be used as a scribe as they frantically miss the point and disrespect me by taking my own writings away - THIS IS FOR THE COLLECTIVE, they have infringed on my private copyright priviledges, they have stolen from the collective (once again). THEY = YOU federal/governmental agent who refuses transparency or accountability for your own involvment in a gross delay of World Peace and ignorant prolonging of mass death/disease/destruction. Now I seek TRANSPARENCY & FREE FLOW of INFORMATION as essential in self discovery and elevating consciousness. How unfortunate it is that many, so terrified of the surveilling Police state might never put their inner thoughts on paper (or any other visible medium/record) because SURELY if God exists, then (Matt 6:8) (he/she /is already knows whats in your head) so, in that case, "release the cracken!" Open "pandoras" box, learn/show the FAILURE OF LANGUAGE? The devastating effect of transference and missing people's unconscious fears/projections/ideas of you. THE FALSE NARRATIVE HOLDS US ALL HOSTAGE! SO WE NEED OBJECTIVITY & UNIVERSAL LANGUAGE not subject to such misinterpretations!
I did not do a sufficient job of describing the importance of or relevancy of my psychedelic experiences to friendship, human nature & dreams. Because of your own disbelief (YOU, Reader, not SJB, FATHER COMPLEX IS REAL - why doesnt he believe in me - oh I already know - his own father complex & disbelief in his self (a horrible chain reaction)

9.20 - Bhagavad : 9.28 : drink the Soma juice"

So how are psychedelics relevant? (Revelation 2:7, 17, 28) fruit from the tree of life, manna hidden away in heaven, & the morning star. + (John 3:3, 5, 19:14, 18:3). Studies show mushrooms can help with Depression & PTSD. It seems as we age, we many stop questioning, discovering - They become set in their ways and believe they know everything. They become addicted to own perspective/angle on life. Many "conservatives" blame addicts without recognizing their own addictive life-style choices. Their own kind of drunkenness" even though they abstain from external intoxicants their own Haughty/anal retentiveness creates its own hormonal concoction. They remain addicted to dehumanizing & deficient beliefs inorder to distance themselves from sympathizing with the downtrodden. This has helped them succeed in an unnatural way of life filled with psuedo community, psuedo security & psuedo morality. Even those religious who teach turning the other cheek are quicker to be the one slapping! They profit from teaching servitude/slavery but miss the point. I am proud to say I am addicted to Humanity, to other people ("Co-Dependant") even if I was "led astray" as some may consider and I am proud to be addicted to Marijuana and its ability to open hearts & heal harm

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

CERTIFICATE

This certifies that Spencer Barrett

has successfully completed the

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

SCHOOL OF CORRESPONDENCE BIBLE STUDIES BASIC COURSE

1. God's Great Love
2. Growing in the Christian Life
3. Sharing Your Christian Faith
4. Growing Toward Maturity

Date Granted 10/4/23

KS

Bible Course Instructor

GOD'S GREAT LOVE

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ______
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______
Institution ______
Address ______
City ______ State ______ ZIP ______

Course 1 **Test for Lesson 3**

1. Fill in the blanks.
   a. Jesus said that evil acts begin in the heart.
   b. Christ came to heal our broken relationship w/ God
2. What happens when we receive salvation? Our sins are forgiven and we are changed. We become more peaceful, loving and joyful with the help of our Spirit, even around our enemies!
3. Describe how sin separates people from God. be cause to sin is to not obey God's word such as his commandments and when we do that we are choosing Satan over God, To be connected is to obey Well said!
4. Tell about some relationship you are aware of which was broken because of sin.
   My dad is a doctor and was involved in the non-consensual and unnatural wrongful death of my Grandma through the Hospice and opiates/morphine. Although it is legal to commit suicide (DWDA) w/ consent, it is a sin, just like war (thou shall not kill) he doesn't understand love.

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Excellent

(Turn to the other side)

GOD'S GREAT LOVE

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name Spencer Joseph Barrett
Inmate # 22418875 Block # DSU Cell # SG 133
Institution OSP
Address 2605 state street
City Salem State OR ZIP 97310

Course 1 **Test for Lesson 1**

1. Mark *true* or *false*.
   T a. God created us to share His love.
   T b. God watched over us even before we were born.
   F c. God places greater value on some persons than others.
   T d. God wants everyone to be a part of His family.
2. Write John 3:16 in your own words. God loved the world so much he let his one true son be sacrificed so that we could be forgiven and live forever
3. Check five steps for finding our way back to God.
   ✓ a. Realize our need.
   ✓ b. Turn from doing wrong.
   c. Trust our feelings.
   ✓ d. Confess our sins.
   e. Give up hope.
   ✓ f. Accept God's promises.
   ✓ g. Accept God's forgiveness.
4. In the space below, describe the most forgiving person (friend, father, mother, etc.) that you know other than God.
   My mother puts money on my books and talks to me on the phone even though I was convicted as a criminal.
   That's wonderful!

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Excellent

(Turn to the other side)

Course 1 **Test for Lesson 4** *INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS*

1. Mark *true* or *false*.

   F a. When we live right, we don't need salvation.

   F b. Sin is hidden from God until we confess it.

   F c. It is more important to appear good than admit evil.

   T d. Through Jesus, everyone can be cleansed from sin.

Excellent

2. Jesus spoke seven times while on the cross. Write the seven sayings of Jesus while on the cross:

   a. forgive them, they dont know what they do
   b. I promise today you will be in paradise w/ me
   c. She is your mother
   d. My god, why did you abandon me
   e. I am thirsty
   f. it is finished
   g. Father, in your hands I place my Spirit

3. What event takes away our fear of death? Jesus Resurrection

4. Explain how the following words of Jesus, spoken from the cross, can have meaning for someone facing death: "Father, in Your hands I place my spirit."

   It shows obedience, dedication, hope and faith, to know we are (and have always been) in God's hands and that we trust him with our whole Being / Spirit

Do you have any questions or comments? NO

Course 1 **Test for Lesson 2** *INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS*

1. Mark *true* or *false*. The Bible is–

   T a. the story of God's love. F c. too old for modern times.

   T b. an all-time best-seller. T d. like a library.

Excellent

2. Fill in the blanks.

   a. The Bible has 66 books.

   b. The two divisions are Old and New Testament

   c. The Ten Commandments are found in the Old Testament ~~Gen~~ Exodus

   d. The stories of Jesus' birth, death, and resurrection are found in the New Testament ; Matt, mark, luke, John

3. List three ways you can make Bible reading meaningful.

   a. ask god to speak to me as I read
   b. ask what a verse says about (to) me
   c. ask god to help apply what I learn

4. Fill in the blanks.

   a. About how many persons wrote the books of the Bible? 40

   b. All the books of the Bible are over 1800 years old.

5. How do you think the Bible can help us today?

   By helping people learn to truly love one another we can overcome most, if not all our most pressing issues (war, Hunger, Poverty, etc)

6. Write a short prayer to express your feelings to God (sorrows, fears, or thankfulness). (Psalm 51 may help you express your thoughts.)

   God, thankyou for giving me everything and even for taking it all away, I will find purpose amidst my sorrow by relating with others and striving to right these wrongs and prepare the way for Heaven on Earth with your love

Praise God for showing you the truth

Do you have any questions or comments? NO

GOD'S GREAT LOVE

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name
Inmate # 22418875 Block # Cell #
Institution
Address
City State ZIP

COURSE 1 **TEST FOR LESSON 7**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Write 1 John 1:9 in your own words: if we confess our sins to god he will forgive anything + cleanse us!

2. Mark each statement *true* or *false*.
   - F a. Jesus only forgives special people.
   - T b. Jesus invites us to come to Him with our burdens.
   - T c. God has promised forgiveness.

3. Complete these sentences.
   - a. Real guilt exists when Sin separates us from God.
   - b. False guilt is feeling guilt even though God does not condemn our action.
   - c. We can be completely sure of God's forgiveness by trusting in Him.

4. Mark each statement *true* or *false*. Forgiving others is–
   - T a. necessary to our own forgiveness.
   - F b. easy for most people.
   - T c. sharing God's love.
   - T d. necessary to restore relationships.

5. Share an experience in which you had to forgive someone else and carry the hurt of that person's wrongdoing.
   I continually have to forgive my wife for her cruelty in keeping herself from communicating with me about herself & my child. It's hard when people dont feel the need to be forgiven and change - Like my fathers medical malpractice

   Yes it's hard but God helps us. He will help you. KS

(Turn to the other side)

GOD'S GREAT LOVE

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name
Inmate # 22418875 Block # Cell #
Institution
Address
City State ZIP

COURSE 1 **TEST FOR LESSON 5**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Check the correct statements. Jesus came to John the Baptist to be baptized because
   - a. He had sinned and wanted to repent.
   - ✓ b. He wanted to please God and tell of His love.
   - ✓ c. He planned to carry on the work that John the Baptist started.
   - ✓ d. He was ready to take His place between sinful man and God.
   - e. He thought it would please John the Baptist.

2. Mark *true* or *false*.
   - T a. Jesus was tempted much like we are today.
   - T b. Jesus used Scripture to defeat Satan.
   - T c. Jesus chose to obey God.

3. Stories that illustrate truths are called Parables.

4. What have you found to be the most helpful ways to defeat temptation?
   reciting scripture and periodically fasting to prove to myself I can go without, and that all temptation is similar to hunger/appetite and if I discipline the body through different means and exercises it will be that much harder/less likely for my body to trick my mind or spirit with its lower carnal nature - Good thoughts

(Turn to the other side)

COURSE 1 — TEST FOR LESSON 8

1. Check the correct statements. Faith is–
   T a. trusting beyond what we can see.
   T b. involved in our everyday living.
   F c. daring to take our own way.
   T d. a gift from God.

2. Name three things that hinder faith.
   a. Doubt b. Worry c. Fear

3. Mark each statement *true* or *false*. Our faith grows by–
   T a. exercising it in daily living.
   T b. reading the Bible.
   T c. learning from the experiences of others.
   F d. trying to forget our problems.

4. Write several sentences about some fears and worries for which you must trust God for strength.

   I must trust god for strength when I fear for my loved ones health & safety when I cant get ahold of them. I must trust god when I worry what the day might hold for me in Prison when around constant danger, fights and threatening criminals. I must trust god when I experience cruelty from prison guards/staff. I must trust god when I worry about the world at large, modern slavery and natural or manmade disasters like environmental pollution/collapse. I must trust god for strength to help prepare peace on earth for christ's arrival.

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Excellent

God be with you!

COURSE 1 — TEST FOR LESSON 6

1. Check the correct statements. Repentance–
   T a. changes our minds.
   T b. cleans up our lives.
   T c. involves our emotions and wills.
   F d. hinders our freedom to choose.

2. Fill in the blank. Repentance calls for a complete change of heart.

3. Check the correct statements. Confession is–
   ✓ a. being honest before God.
   ✓ b. accepting forgiveness.
   ✓ c. admitting our failures.
   ✓ d. release from our guilt.

4. Fill in the blanks. Isaiah 1:18: " 'You are stained red with sin, but I will wash you as clean as snow. Although your stains are deep red, you will be as white as wool.' "

5. Give an example of a time when life seemed too heavy for you to bear alone. How could God's promises have helped you at that time?

   my wife does not communicate with me and while I'm waiting on the frustratingly slow divorce process I worry about my daughters health and safety but knowing God is always with us, that I will see Jesus and the amount of pain he suffered makes my own plight seem trivial – I just need more faith in times of doubt

   Keep trusting. Pray you can be reconciled w/your wife. AS I will pray.

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Excellent

GOD'S GREAT LOVE

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name
Inmate # 22418875 Block # Cell #
Institution
Address
City State ZIP

COURSE 1 — **TEST FOR LESSON 11**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Fill in the blanks. Jesus says in Mark 12:31, ' "Love your neighbor as you love yourself." '

2. Check the correct statements. Accepting one's self–
   - F a. keeps us from loving others.
   - T b. shows that God values us.
   - T c. frees us to accept our failures.
   - T d. gives us confidence.

3. Share *three* goals you would like to work toward in the next few months.
   1. Memorize by heart 100+ bible verses on love
   2. get up to date &, or resolve legal cases: post conviction, habeas, appeal & Divorce
   3. Write out a Letter on Love & collaboration for mass mailing

4. Tell what you will do to reach these goals.
   I will keep them in mind and make a daily effort towards each goal, by starting small with reasonable checklists to monitor and encourage my progress. I will share my goals with others and ask for help in creating the most beneficial environment to achieve them as soon as possible

(Turn to the other side)

GOD'S GREAT LOVE

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name
Inmate # 22418875 Block # Cell #
Institution
Address
City State ZIP

COURSE 1 — **TEST FOR LESSON 9**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Check each correct statement. A living relationship with God means–
   - F a. an easy life.
   - F b. freedom from discouragement.
   - T c. new goals.
   - T d. peace and joy.

2. Write the Golden Rule as found in Luke 6:31: Do to others as you would like them to do to you

3. Write a prayer for someone you love. Ask God to touch that person's life with His care. Please God watch over my daughter, keep her safe, inspire her with excitement, curiosity and a desire to seek you and truth. Please help her mother live the life of a conscientious role model and to protect her daughter from negative influences. Please soften my wife's heart and allow her to reach out to me and keep me updated on my childs developments. Please soften the hearts of my enemies: abusive prison staff, criminals, The D.A's & Judges. Amen

(Turn to the other side)

COURSE 1 — **TEST FOR LESSON 12** — *INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS*

Excellent

1. Mark each statement *true* or *false*.
   - T a. Without hope, each day is a struggle.
   - T b. Hope and faith go hand in hand.
   - T c. Trust in Christ gives us hope.

2. Describe three things we can expect to enjoy in heaven.
   a. no more death b. no more grief c. no more pain

3. Do you look forward to a life of eternal joy and happiness with God in heaven? ☒Yes ☐No ☐Don't know

   Why? Because it is our destination and Sometimes the journey on this earth with its evils and obsession with Materiality, insults, inequality and general injustice really pains my heart and sometimes I wish to just be there already.

   happily baptised in 2013!

4. (Optional) If you have not accepted God's offer of forgiveness through Christ, would you like to do so now? yes (1 John 1:9 and Romans 10:9-13 may help you to confess your sins to God and to ask Jesus to be Lord of your life. You may wish to underline these verses to help you remember them.)

Do you have any questions or comments? no

COURSE 1 — **TEST FOR LESSON 10** — *INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS*

Excellent

1. Fill in the blanks.
   a. From John 15:1-4 we learn that Jesus is the vine and we are the branches
   b. The Holy Spirit was sent to be our helper.
   c. A special outpouring of the Holy Spirit came on the day of Pentecost.

2. Name the fruit of the Spirit as found in Galatians 5:22,23.
   a. love d. patience g. faithfulness
   b. joy e. kindness h. humility
   c. peace f. goodness i. self-control

3. List at least *five* things that inspire you to live a better life. (These may be persons, activities, music, a picture, etc., that God provides to encourage and strengthen you.)

   Notable activists like MLK junior, Gandhi, JFK inspire me as well as long hikes backpacking/camping trips through god's majestic creation & the great outdoors AKA Mother Nature. All types of music inspire me and I think music itself is proof of god (as well as the stars & trees and mountains and streams and sunlight & breeze, the ocean and leaves that change color and fall but always return each season). I love pictures and am myself a photographer, how blessed to record beautiful moments such as my daughters birth.

Do you have any questions or comments? no.

GROWING IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name

Inmate # 22418875 Block # Cell #

Institution

Address

City State ZIP

COURSE 2 **TEST FOR LESSON 3**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Excellent

1. Check the correct statements. To discover God's will, we–
   - ✓ a. ask God to help us choose wisely.
   - b. let our feelings determine our choices.
   - ✓ c. follow the guidelines given in the Bible.
2. Name three conditions to be met for special guidance.
   - a. be a serious follower of Jesus
   - b. be obedient
   - c. be open to what God has for us
3. Check the five signs listed in Lesson 3 that usually point in the same direction when God guides us.
   - ✓ a. peace through prayer
   - ✓ b. circumstances
   - c. special dreams
   - d. voices from God
   - ✓ e. counsel from Christians
   - ✓ f. biblical teachings
   - ✓ g. natural abilities
   - h. family traditions
4. In John 16:13 God promises to guide us through the Holy Spirit.
5. Write a short paragraph about one hard decision you had to make in which you wanted God to guide you.

About whether or not I should file for a divorce against my wife for her infidelity, and neglect of my child and my concerns. But she has post partum, a disease, so I can't blame her but know this is the best way to ask the State for help ensuring custody related wellness checks on my daughter.

I encourage you to Seek Gods face in this – KS

(Turn to the other side)

GROWING IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name Spencer Joseph Barrett

Inmate # 22418875 Block # Cell #

Institution OSP

Address 2605 State Street

City Salem State OR ZIP 97310

COURSE 2 **TEST FOR LESSON 1**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Excellent

1. Fill in the blanks.
   - a. We become children of God when we choose to believe that Jesus died for our sins.
   - b. A person is born physically of human parents, but he is born Spiritually of the spirit.
2. Mark *true* or *false*.
   - T a. Jesus came to die for us on the cross.
   - T b. Jesus took our guilt upon Himself.
   - T c. Jesus' love keeps us in the family of God.
   - F d. Jesus' forgiveness makes it all right to sin.
3. Mark *true* or *false*. Belonging to God's family means we–
   - T a. live Christlike lives.
   - T b. care about others around us.
   - F c. give up citizenship in the world.
   - T d. struggle against evil in the world.
4. Recall the last time someone helped you to turn feelings of hate into love, fear into trust, loneliness into comfort. Explain what your friend did or said that helped you.

My mom bought me the "Prisoners Self-help Litigation Manual" and turned my feelings of hate towards injustice into love for purpose and hope in my ability to litigate, complain, and use my civil liberties to help make progress for all suffering unjust conditions of confinement. My mom also helped me not feel lonely.

(Turn to the other side)

Such a mom is so valuable. I'm glad for you! KS

COURSE 2 — TEST FOR LESSON 4 — INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Very Good

1. Mark *true* or *false*.

 T a. God knows what we are capable of becoming.

 T b. To think positively we must fill our minds with good thoughts.

 T c. A successful person strives for certain goals.

2. Complete the following sentence from Romans 12:2: ". . . let God transform you inwardly by a complete change of your mind."

3. Mark *true* or *false*. True success is–

 F a. meeting the world's standards of progress.

 F T b. reaching the goals we set for ourselves. (this can be good IF they're God's goals for us but if it's just what I want, it's not true success.)

 T c. being free to enjoy life around us.

 F d. staying busy at our work all the time.

4. Think ahead to a time when you will be facing someone with authority over you (supervisor, officer of the law, etc.). Tell what differences your attitudes can make when you meet with this person.

If I am positive around a guard they might be more willing to help me when I ask for something like a pen or paper.

Do you have any questions or comments? no

COURSE 2 — TEST FOR LESSON 2 — INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Excellent

1. Write in your own words what Isaiah 41:10 says.

Have no fear for I am your God and I will protect you

2. Check the correct statements. We look to Daniel as an example because he–

 ✓ a. served God faithfully.

 ___ b. obeyed the king's orders.

 ✓ c. prayed to God regularly.

3. Check the correct statements. Romans 12:9-21 tells us to–

 ___ a. submit to evil.

 ✓ b. show respect.

 ✓ c. work hard.

 ✓ d. accept humble duties.

 ___ e. take revenge.

 ✓ f. live peaceably.

4. The Lord told the Apostle Paul, "My grace is all you need for my power is strongest when you are weak" (2 Cor. 12:9). What does this promise mean to you? When we are weak we can learn humility & faith. Sometimes being weak and vulnerable is more advantageous than the intimidation of strength. And it helps us depend on God!

5. Tell about someone (teacher, parent, friend, employer, etc.) who helped you build self-confidence. What strengths do you have today as a result of this person's influence? My cross country coach was a man of faith who taught me to love running and to not see it as hard work or negative in any way but actually joyful and sometimes a challenge, but fun! I learned to endure and went on to run an ultra marathon (2014)

Do you have any questions or comments? no

And those principle's are the same in our spiritual life! KS

GROWING IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ____
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ____ Cell # ____
Institution ____
Address ____
City ____ State ____ ZIP ____

Course 2 — **Test for Lesson 7**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Complete the following statement from John 15:12: " 'Love one another just as I loved you.' " ✓

2. Check the correct statements. Fellowship with other Christians–
   - ✓ a. gives us support.
   - ✓ b. helps us grow.
   - ✓ c. makes us feel accepted.
   - ____ d. always keeps us from failure.

3. Check the correct statements. Worshiping with others is a good time to–
   - ✓ a. express our gratitude and praise to God.
   - ✓ b. share our experiences with others.
   - ____ c. show off our abilities to others.

4. Tell of some ways your life has been strengthened by other Christians.
   Some christians have fed me when I was poor and offered me shelter (rarely, but still grateful) from the hash elements or to sleep ✓

(Turn to the other side)

GROWING IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ____
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ____ Cell # ____
Institution ____
Address ____
City ____ State ____ ZIP ____

Course 2 — **Test for Lesson 5**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Mark *true* or *false*. Those who mourn find comfort because–
   - T a. God understands our sufferings.
   - T b. God forgives our sins.
   - T c. God heals broken hearts. ✓
   - F d. God makes grief enjoyable.

2. Complete the following sentence. Happy are those whose greatest desire is to do what God requires. ✓

3. Name the seven things (mentioned in the headings of your lesson) that we need from God to live a happy life.
   - A. God's Help
   - B. God's Comfort
   - C. God's Strength ✓
   - D. God's Guidance
   - E. God's Love
   - F. God's cleansing
   - G. God's Spirit

4. Think about the times you feel lonely. What can you do to cope with your loneliness?
   When I'm feeling lonely I can pray to god to find purpose and meaning in the loneliness and also to feel gods comfort, strength and ever watching/all surrounding presence. I can also read the bible with questions and find direct answers to help me cope. ✓

(Turn to the other side)

COURSE 2 **TEST FOR LESSON 8** *INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS*

Very Good

1. Complete the following statement. The New Testament idea of "church" refers to persons who spent time together in worship - people whose lives belong to Jesus

2. Check the correct statements. We become a follower of Jesus by–

   ___ a. supporting charitable projects.

   ✓ b. belonging to a denomination.

   ✓ c. accepting Christ's forgiveness.

   ✓ d. trusting in God's mercy.

3. List five points that are helpful in choosing a church fellowship. The group should–

   a. provide growth through reading bible together

   b. Teach daily of our need of God

   c. Develop positive attitude

   d. Trust in Power of Prayer

   e. Setting of Love & appreciation for each other

4. Write a paragraph on what attracts you most when you think of choosing a church home.

   a. follows christ in all life b. express love & understanding freely c. help you respond genuinely to God d. reach out to others through christian service e. allow each to use abilities and gifts god has given

   It's regard or respect for earth/mother nature, which I believe is the garden of eden and god told us to "cultivate & care for it (p 9, course 1, Pt 1 s 3) (gen 2:15) — So if the church cares about the environment and protecting from its extinction - thats one for me!

Do you have any questions or comments? no

I encourage you to look for a church who teaches truth follows Jesus - living the Christian life not just talking. Just caring about the environment is not the test of a true church of God - any group could do that. -KS

COURSE 2 **TEST FOR LESSON 6** *INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS*

Excellent

1. Complete the following verse: Psalm 24:1: "The world and all that is in it belong to the Lord; the earth and all who live on it are His."

2. Mark *true* or *false*. As trusted stewards of God's creation, we–

   T a. are concerned about domestic and wild animal life.

   T b. cultivate and conserve the soil and plant life.

   T c. respect human life as the likeness of God Himself.

3. Mark *true* or *false*. When we recognize that money is a gift from God, we–

   F a. love it dearly.

   T b. earn it carefully.

   T c. manage it thoughtfully

   T d. share it cheerfully.

   F e. spend it quickly.

   F f. save it permanently.

4. Tell of a time when you received more joy in giving than in receiving.

   I love to use my photography and film making skills to promote non-profits & grass roots organizations - all for free because this is real media, local & positive news that people need to see

   my youtube channel: "SJ Barrett"

   my FB page: "Conscience Culture"

   my ministry website ("end the Schism ministries #LoveNow #ye of lil faith) (www.archive.org/details/@endtheschism)

Do you have any questions or comments? no

GROWING IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ______
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______
Institution ______
Address ______
City ______ State ______ ZIP ______

COURSE 2 **TEST FOR LESSON 11**

1. Check the correct statements. We are like salt when we–
   - T a. brighten someone's day with a smile.
   - T b. care about the feelings of others.
   - F c. keep ourselves away from sinners.
   - T d. give encouraging words to those who hurt.

2. Check the correct statements. Returning good for evil means we–
   - ___ a. never argue.
   - ✓ b. love our enemies.
   - ✓ c. forgive others.
   - ___ d. demand justice.

3. Write a paragraph on what Jesus' teaching to return good for evil means to you.

   Its a good example for the Department of Corrections to follow – instead of treating criminals with Hate, violence, vengeance – we should show them love. Most causes of (if not all) crime is lack of being loved, feeling secure or having something good to trust in. Evil is really just the product of an unmet need for love, security, basics like food, shelter, good association. So to return good for evil is the most Christlike & educated (science, behaviorism) to set a good example – to show love to someone who may never have recieved anywhere near as much as you.

(Turn to the other side)

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Excellent

God has ordained that rulers are to punish evil – but prisoners can still be treated w/ love. When a Christian is wrongfully treated, he needs to be kind back – that is returning good for evil. – KS

what you said is all to true about why man does evil – but there are still consequences for our actions & God wants to set each one free & bring healing & love to all. – KS

GROWING IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ______
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______
Institution ______
Address ______
City ______ State ______ ZIP ______

COURSE 2 **TEST FOR LESSON 9**

1. Mark each statement *true* or *false*. In water baptism, we–
   - T a. openly declare our commitment to Christ.
   - T b. celebrate our entrance into the family of God.
   - F c. experience freedom from our temptations.

2. Mark each statement *true* or *false*. The Lord's Supper is a–
   - T a. memorial of Christ's death on the cross.
   - T b. reminder of our hope of Christ's return.
   - T c. celebration of the miracles of Jesus.

3. Tell about a church ceremony or worship experience that has special meaning for you.

   I got to live in a temple in San Diego with no material possessions and trust 100% in God to provide and we did a big Street Parade to bring awareness to love, devotion & service (Bhakti yoga)

4. What rewards or problems do you face in making your private Bible reading and prayer meaningful? I am rewarded by the connections I make and self proofs of god speaking directly to me – that I dont need anyone else to try to convince me otherwise – thats the benefit of private study where public sharing can bring doubt when sharing my meaning/realization w/ others.

(Turn to the other side)

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Very Good

COURSE 2 **TEST FOR LESSON 12**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Check the correct statements. In sharing our faith we tell about–
   ____ a. our many sins of the past.
   ✓ b. God's love in forgiving us.
   ✓ c. our hope for the future.

2. Complete the following quote. "We need not be discouraged if the person does not seem interested in ~~our~~ Spiritual concerns. Keeping the door of ~~communication~~ friendship open may provide an opportunity later to share your faith."

3. Check the correct statements. Being afraid–
   ✓ a. is often normal.
   ✓ b. can be useful.
   ____ c. is a sign of sin.
   ✓ d. causes hesitation.
   ✓ e. makes us depend on God.
   ____ f. helps us to relax.

4. Tell us the story of your spiritual journey (add an extra page if needed).
   In 2013 I was blinded by light after Sitting next to a beautiful creek and Smoking Ganja (Praise Jah, rasta man) and eating about 10 Hawaiin baby woodrose seeds. I met god, filled with Universal love, felt like a baby in the arms of my mother. Even though I grew up going to church, I'm the only one who decided to get baptized (parents were as babies, & none of 4 siblings were). I've been serving since, was a monk, lots of comm. service – really got distracted from 2015-2020 with my wife (not a committed believer) but we made a beautiful baby I'm eternal grateful for, and saw the homeless side of life which I may not of if not for her – but I feel

Do you have any questions or comments?
blessed because being homeless 2020-2023 showed me real faith and how much god is really there. my favorite verses: matt 6:19,20,30 & 19:21,24, Luke 15:27 & John 13:34,35
I plan to continue my ministries based on 1 cor 12.22-27 & 13:1-8 (www.archive.org/details/@endtheschism) end the schism ministries

COURSE 2 **TEST FOR LESSON 10**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Write in your own words what Jesus said in Matthew 20:26-28 about being great. The greatest must serve the rest and the First must be the slave – like Jesus who didn't come to be served but to serve and save

2. Mark each statement *true* or *false*. The marks of a Christian servant include–
   T a. seeing people as precious in God's sight.
   T b. meeting people at their level of need.
   F c. having easy answers to people's questions.
   T d. identifying with another's hurts.

3. Complete this statement from 1 Corinthians 12:5, 6: "There are different ways of serving, but the same Lord is served. There are different abilities to perform service, but the same God gives ability to everyone for their particular service."

4. Tell of several ways you can serve others (for example, giving your time, listening, being a friend).
   1. give gifts 2. give words of praise 3. offer to help 4. feed the homeless 5. build houses for the homeless 6. Spread awareness & advocate for human rights 7. Sacrifice your ego/pride as an example 8. make positive real news media to challenge the Deep State & help prepare Peace on Earth for Jesus Christ
   YouTube Channel: SJ Barrett
   www.archive.org/details/@endtheschism

Do you have any questions or comments? No

SHARING YOUR CHRISTIAN FAITH

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ______

Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______

Institution ______

Address ______

City ______ State ______ ZIP ______

COURSE 3

TEST FOR LESSON 3

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Excellent

1. List five ways the Holy Spirit communicates with Christians.
   a. through our feelings
   b. through our intellect
   c. through prayer
   d. through the power of gods word
   e. through other persons

2. Match the Bible verses to the work of the Holy Spirit.

b	Romans 8:26, 27	a. The Spirit overcomes evil.
d	John 14:26	b. The Spirit prays.
a	Matthew 12:28	c. The Spirit leads.
c	John 16:13	d. The Spirit teaches.

3. List the fruit produced by the Spirit in the life of a Christian.
   a. love d. patience g. faithfulness
   b. joy e. kindness h. humility
   c. peace f. goodness i. self-control

4. Explain why Jesus told His disciples that it would be better for them when He went away. because if he did not go the Helper/Spirit would not have come

5. In what ways does Philip's example in Acts 8:26-40 help us to be sensitive to God's leading in witnessing to others.
   By listening to God Philip was able to offer assistance to those who want to understand more from reading scripture. By his attentive and service oriented sensitivities Philip helped teach of Jesus and the power of baptism. It helps us trust the spirit to guide

(Turn to the other side)

SHARING YOUR CHRISTIAN FAITH

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name Spencer Joseph Barrett

Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______

Institution OSP

Address 2605 State Street

City Salem State OR ZIP 97310

COURSE 3

TEST FOR LESSON 1

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Very Good

1. Check the phrases that make this statement true. Christians communicate their faith best when they–
   ✓ a. experience God's love.
   ✓ b. allow Jesus to clean their lives.
   ✓ c. show God's love to others.
   ✓ d. rely on personal skills. we use skills but reliance needs to be on God

2. Give four reasons Christians share their faith in Jesus.
   a. Faith makes a difference
   b. Because we love
   c. We have the answer to lifes Questions
   d. God has asked us to share

3. List four things we experience in a richer way because of knowing God.
   a. Freedom c. Life
   b. Love d. Purpose

4. God has given us good news. Write what this good news means to you.
   God helps meet our every need by forgiving us we become freer from guilt and sin. By giving us a family in Christ we can feel more loved, even if our family ~~isn't~~ (birth family) didn't meet that need, we're given another chance with a larger spiritual family, no longer must we feel alone as long as we can connect & communicate with other christians/Believers. With faith, everything has meaning and we are filled with purpose, hope and love for life.

(Turn to the other side)

Course 3 — **Test for Lesson 4**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Check the correct statements about prayer. Thinking about what God has done for us–

   ____ a. gives us power to control others.
   ✓ b. gives us confidence for the future.
   ✓ c. enables us to share God's good news.
   ✓ d. helps us feel thankful.

2. King David asked God to search his heart so he could be guided in the right way. Write his prayer here.

   "Examine me, O God, and know my mind; test me, and discover my thoughts. Find out if there is any evil in me and guide me in the everlasting way" (Psalm 139:23, 24).

3. According to Matthew 11:28, what does God promise? to give rest to all who are tired and come to God with their heavy loads

4. Write The Lord's Prayer in your own words. Our God in Heaven, bless your name and your kingdom. May earth be like heaven. Quench our thirst and hunger and help us forgive others so we can be forgiven and protect us from evil temptations.

5. How does prayer help you to witness? it reminds us to forgive others to be forgiven which will help us witness to those we may have harbored judgments against and may have resisted reaching out.

Do you have any questions or comments? no

Course 3 — **Test for Lesson 2**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Second Timothy 3:16, 17 tells us the Bible is inspired by God and useful for:
   a. teaching the truth
   b. rebuking error
   c. correcting faults
   d. giving instruction

2. Check the correct endings for this sentence: The Bible is a miracle book because–

   ✓ a. it was written through human writers.
   ____ b. it was written in ten books.
   ✓ c. it has survived many centuries.
   ____ d. it was written in a short period of time.

3. Mark *true* or *false*.

   F a. The way to overcome doubt is to stop reading the Bible.
   T b. The Bible is powerful because it is God's message.
   T c. The Bible assures us we can be saved.

4. Check the answers that complete this sentence: The better we understand God's Word–

   ✓ a. the more God helps us choose right ways.
   ✓ b. the better we are able to share God's message.
   ____ c. the fewer times we need to meditate on His Word.
   ____ d. the more we doubt His will.

5. Discuss how the Bible is a source of strength for Christians.

   The bible shows us gods plan, helping us out of the dark/confusion and into the light/truth withstands the test of time and helps orient our moral compass. The Bible helps us trust and pray by giving examples to relate to and understand we are not alone in this struggle and to pray for others on this journey. The bible teaches Peace Joy and Right or wrong by the fundamental truth of Jesus & The New Testament LOVE SHALL PREVAIL

Do you have any questions or comments? no

SHARING YOUR CHRISTIAN FAITH

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

Name ____
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ____ Cell # ____
Institution ____
Address ____
City ____ State ____ ZIP ____

TEST SHEET

COURSE 3 **TEST FOR LESSON 7**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS
Excellent

1. Being a good friend requires the ability to listen. List four traits of a good listener.
   a. listen carefully & try to understand
   b. Be aware of gestures, expressions
   c. wait to respond until theyre done
   d. Maintain friendly eye contact ✓

2. Mark each statement *true* or *false*.
   F a. New Christians need to be spiritually mature before they can share the Good News effectively.
   T b. Our greatest opportunity to witness is to persons with whom we've developed close relationships.
   T c. Sharing the Good News with others strengthens our own faith. ✓

3. Check the correct statements. Meaningful relationships–
   ____ a. cannot be developed between people with different backgrounds and interests.
   ✓ b. can enrich the life of each individual.
   ✓ c. provide opportunities for sharing one's faith.
   ____ d. can grow by taking friendship for granted.

4. Think of your good friend. What makes your relationship meaningful?
   My friends acceptance of me, their availability and willingness to receive what I have to say and their honesty, patience & trust is more meaningful than I can write. ✓

5. How has the Holy Spirit worked in your life to bring you into a relationship with God?
   The holy Spirit has gifted me with Truth which withstands the test of time and proves with mathematical logic my daily and infinite relationship with god. ✓

(Turn to the other side)

SHARING YOUR CHRISTIAN FAITH

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

Name ____
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ____ Cell # ____
Institution ____
Address ____
City ____ State ____ ZIP ____

TEST SHEET

COURSE 3 **TEST FOR LESSON 5**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS
Excellent

1. Check the statements that bring growth to a marriage.
   ____ a. Expect one's spouse to be perfect.
   ✓ b. Discuss differences and be willing to change.
   ____ c. Avoid talking about hurt feelings.
   ✓ d. Help each other with the exciting and boring tasks of life. ✓

2. Check the correct answers. To develop attitudes of love in children, we–
   ✓ a. try to understand their feelings.
   ✓ b. listen to what they say.
   ✓ c. tell them they are loved.
   ____ d. avoid sharing unhappy feelings with them. ✓
   ____ e. allow them freedom from guidelines.

3. Match these references with the statements about God's love.

c	Galatians 5:22	a.	We are known as Christ's disciples by our love.
a	John 13:35	b.	God tells us to love as we are loved by Him.
b	John 15:12	c.	The Spirit of God in our lives produces love.

4. Name some ways you can share God's love with the members of your family.
   We can share Gods love by truly listening to another, without judging, without taking responsibility, without trying to remake or remold, ~~simply~~ sharing their burden, their hurts without turning away ✓

5. Think about a "neighbor" of yours. Describe this person's interests, needs, and accomplishments.
   My current "neighbor" is interested in tattooing and has accomplished many great drawings, he needs security & friendship which is not well regarded (monitored) promoted in Prison, sadly ✓

   You can show him God's love ☺ -ks

(Turn to the other side)

COURSE 3 | **TEST FOR LESSON 8** | *INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS*

Excellent

1. Match each Bible text with the need it refers to.

c Romans 6:23 | a. We need a change of attitude by being born of the Spirit.
a John 3:1-5 | b. We need to be set free by Christ.
b Romans 5:18 | c. We need to choose between spiritual death and eternal life.

2. Check the correct answers. Faith in Christ means–
✓ a. inviting Him into every area of life.
✓ b. committing ourselves to His way.
✓ c. believing that He died and rose again for us.
____ d. requiring our families to belong to Him.

3. Complete these questions from Romans 10:14.
a. "How can they call to him for help if they have not believed ?"
b. "How can they believe if they have not heard the message ?"
c. "How can they hear if the mesage is not proclaimed ?"

4. If your conversation with a friend turns to a discussion of faith, what will you tell your friend about your relation with God?

That god & the Spirit speak to me everyday and help me become conscious of major recurring themes effecting us all, my own internal problems & collective/external problems are exposed and solved with God's Love.

5. In what ways does the Holy Spirit help you share your faith?

The Holy Spirit compels me to speak my understanding and to witness and object to wrongs whether by my mouth & out loud or more commonly (in prison) silently by my heart – as many are not receptive, trusting or respectful enough to hear testimony in Prison. Sadly it is best to silently listen, and hope they can feel your forgiveness, hope & love.

Do you have any questions or comments?

COURSE 3 | **TEST FOR LESSON 6** | *INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS*

Excellent

1. Name the three things that Micah 6:8 says God requires of His people.
a. do justly
b. love mercy
c. walk humbly with thy god

2. List four kinds of health we give attention to, if we respect ourselves.
a. (physical) respect for our body c. mental
b. spiritual health d. emotional

3. Mark the statements that correctly describe people who have mercy. They–
____ a. believe the poor have what they deserve.
✓ b. reach out to the needy.
____ c. refuse to learn from others.
✓ d. affirm the value of each individual.
____ e. realize their lifestyle does not affect others.

4. Mark *true* or *false*.
F a. Moral habits of Christians are no different than those of non-Christians.
T b. Living on less is an encouragement to be creative.
F c. God gives us possessions to make us look important.
T d. Walking humbly with God means being dependent on Him.

5. Tell about one area of injustice you would like to see changed.

I would like the Department of Justice and the Court system to prosecute all equally. This means to go after the rich elites who flood our economy with immoral products produced by slave labor and by controlling/dominating other less fortunate 3rd world country governments. I would also like Prison officials to be held accountable for mistreating prisoners just because they think they dont deserve love or security, because they're criminals. Some are wrongly incarcerated and while prison officials become the worse criminal

well said!

Do you have any questions or comments? (The DOJ & DOC should take The Higher moral ground – True Justice requires not stooping to the level of criminal behavior

SHARING YOUR CHRISTIAN FAITH
GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ______
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______
Institution ______
Address ______
City ______ State ______ ZIP ______

COURSE 3 **TEST FOR LESSON 11**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS
Excellent

1. Mark true or false. A new believer–
   - F a. no longer needs guidance.
   - T b. goes through a process of change.
   - F c. is free from temptation.
   - T d. gains strength through prayer.
2. Check the correct statements. Knowledge of God's Word–
   - ✓ a. grows through sharing with someone else your personal discoveries about God.
   - ✓ b. results from personal Bible study.
   - ___ c. embarrasses most new Christians.
   - ___ d. encourages self-centered living.
3. Why is it necessary for new Christians to have Christian friends with whom they can fellowship?
   Sharing personal needs and asking for prayers happens most naturally with christian friends who can listen well and respond with love. The fellowship provides a good setting to grow
4. Tell about a time someone gave you special encouragement in your Christian life.
   An intentional community named elain (kinda like elohim) shared all possessions (like the early church in acts) and freely opened their home to me to live - and seeing that kind of trust and faith to accept anyone and to work together to meet needs was encouraging

(Turn to the other side)

SHARING YOUR CHRISTIAN FAITH
GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ______
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______
Institution ______
Address ______
City ______ State ______ ZIP ______

COURSE 3 **TEST FOR LESSON 9**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS
Excellent

1. Check each correct statements about fellowship in the church.
   - ___ a. When we reach out to non-members, we weaken the love and sense of belonging in the church family.
   - ✓ b. One good reason for Christians to meet together is to build each other up in faith.
   - ✓ c. Inviting non-Christians to group Bible studies allows them to see how believers relate to each other.
   - ___ d. Regular Sunday worship is seldom helpful to church members.
2. List three ways a group of believers nurtures its members.
   a. guidance b. correction c. affirmation
3. Mark *true* or *false*.
   - T a. Churches are different, like people are different.
   - F b. God cannot work through an imperfect church.
   - T c. The happiest church members are those who feel "at home."
4. Hebrews 10:24, 25 tells us we need to meet together to help one another to show love and do good
5. Think of a church you have attended and describe what made you feel welcome or unwelcome with that group.
   I feel welcomed when I am accepted and not sneered at, when I am listened to and allowed to participate, speak and question.
   I enjoy churches that allow for multiple voices and participation instead of just one witness/testimony/monitone/monilogue.

(Turn to the other side)

COURSE 3 — TEST FOR LESSON 12 — INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Check the true statements. Sharing your faith–

   ___ a. weakens it.
   ✓ b. brings new discoveries about God.
   ✓ c. often deepens your relationship with another person.

2. Check the *one* best statement about the Holy Spirit.

   ___ a. The Holy Spirit opens our understanding.
   ___ b. The Holy Spirit shows us the need to deal with our sins.
   ___ c. The Holy Spirit guides us in sharing our faith.
   ✓ d. All of the statements are true about the Holy Spirit.

3. Mark *true* or *false*.

   T a. Satan tries to hinder faith-sharing.
   F b. The values of Christians are the same as those of non-Christians.
   T c. The difficult situations in faith-sharing can be meaningful experiences.
   F d. Christians know exactly how they have influenced another person.

4. What meaning have you discovered from helping someone on their journey toward faith?
   That its not very easy and to try not to take other peoples doubt personally.

Do you have any questions or comments? no

COURSE 3 — TEST FOR LESSON 10 — INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Match each Bible reference with the statement about Christ that it describes.

   b Philippians 2:4-11 — a. Christ gave His life for us.
   c Luke 4:18-19 — b. Christ gave up all that He had and became a servant.
   a 1 John 3:16-18 — c. Christ ministered to human needs.

2. For what purpose did Jesus come to the world? to give himself to the world. To serve, teach love and bear our sins on the cross for us to live forever

3. Complete this verse: 1 John 3:18, "My children, our love should not be just words and talk, it must be true love, which shows itself in action

4. Mark *true* or *false*.

   T a. Our actions can tell others about God's love.
   F b. True love for another person is best spoken rather than acted upon.
   T c. Giving in order to control others is a wrong motive.

5. Jesus told the story of the Good Samaritan as an example of true love. Write a story you think Jesus might use today to illustrate true love.
   One father yelled at his children to behave, he punished them with a whipping and dismissed their injuries by saying whatever doesnt kill them will make them stronger. He laughed at their feelings as unreal and outrageous acts for attention. Our true father leads by loving example, he speaks with compassion and treats every error with patience and understanding, always ready to forgive yet still vigilant to discipline by reminder and example bringing them to truth from love not fear. He cared for every injury, physical and emotional, tending and healing all wounds to all God's children, free of charge.

Do you have any questions or comments? No

GROWING TOWARD MATURITY

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ______
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______
Institution ______
Address ______
City ______ State ______ ZIP ______

COURSE 4 — **TEST FOR LESSON 2**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS
Excellent

1. Fill in the blanks.
   a. We are created in the image of God.
   b. We are superior to animals because we have the ability to think, feel and make moral choices
   c. We were created to have fellowship with God.
   d. God gave man responsibility over His creation.

2. Match the statements with the corresponding Scriptures which show how much human life is worth.
   - c More than a rich man can pay. — a. Matthew 6:25-30
   - a More than birds or flowers. — b. Matthew 16:26
   - b More than all the world. — c. Psalm 49:5-9

3. What causes separation from God? (Read Genesis 3:1-24 and Isaiah 59:2.)
   Sin has cut us off from god ~~and~~ beginning with the first broken commandment to not eat the fruit of the tree of good n evil knowledge

4. John 3:16 tells how God made it possible for mankind to be friends with Him again. Write that verse here: for god so loved the world he gave his one and only Son, so everyone who believes in him will not perish but have eternal life

5. Read Ephesians 4:32 and fill in the blanks: "Be kind and tenderhearted to one another and forgive one another, as God has forgiven you through Christ."

6. What activities give purpose to your life and increase your self-worth?
   Community Service (YouTube: SJ Barrett) and my ministry "End the Schism" www.archive.org/details/@endtheschism

(Turn to the other side)

#loveNOW #ye of lil faith

GROWING TOWARD MATURITY

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name Spencer Joseph Barrett
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______
Institution OSP
Address 2605 State Street
City Salem State OR ZIP 97310

COURSE 4 — **TEST FOR LESSON 1**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS
Excellent

1. Write *true* or *false* beside the following statements. A mature person–
   - T a. takes responsibility
   - F b. pouts when disappointed
   - T c. expresses Christlike attitudes
   - F d. hurts others when angry

2. Check the areas in which you would like to mature.
   - ✓ a. emotionally
   - ✓ b. mentally
   - ✓ c. socially
   - ✓ d. spiritually
   - ✓ e. other (explain) physically

3. Jesus had a human body the same as we do, and He is able to identify with our feelings. Hebrews 4:15 tells how Jesus responded when tempted to do wrong. Write verse 15 here:
   This High Priest of ours understands our weaknesses, for he faced all of the same testings we do, yet he did not sin

4. How can we take proper care of our bodies, as temples of the Holy Spirit?
   a. eat properly
   b. get enough rest
   c. live clean lives
   d. avoid harming self with tobacco, alcohol, drugs

5. Name three benefits we receive by being a member of a church fellowship.
   a. growth toward maturity
   b. A family
   c. feelings of acceptance/unity/belonging

(Turn to the other side)

7. List four ways you can help others build self-worth.

a. value people above things

b. seek the best in everyone

c. accept people as they are

d. Show love and attention to bring them to gods healing

8. Matthew 28:19, 20 is called the Great Commission. Write it here:

Therefore, go and make disciples of all nations, baptising them in the name of the father and Son and Holy Spirit. Teach these new disciples of all nations to obey all the commands I have given, and be sure of this: I am always with you, even to the end of the age

9. Why is it necessary for us to respect ourselves?

Because if we cant respect ourselves how can we respect other people. Respecting ourselves is like medicine and can heal emotional, physical, spiritual & mental disease.

Jesus created us

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

6. Our attitudes toward family and friends tell whether or not we are growing toward maturity. Which of the following indicate how Jesus related to His family and friends? (Check the correct answers.)

✓ a. He wept at the death of His friend Lazarus.

___ b. He quarreled with His disciples when they quarreled.

✓ c. While on the cross, He made arrangements for His mother.

7. Learning how to handle our feelings is an important step toward maturity. Write *true* or *false* in front of the following statements.

T a. Our feelings can cause us to act unwisely.

T b. Our angry feelings can be expressed constructively.

F c. We should show respect only to those agree with us.

8. Jesus always treated people with respect. Match His feelings with each of these situations:

b Compassion		a. Over the coming destruction of Jerusalem
c Anger		b. For the ten lepers
a Sorrow		c. At religious leaders

9. What do you see in Christ's dealings with people that makes you want to be like Him?

His ability to heal others of their sickness's & physical ailments while enduring such brutal treatment during his sacrifice. If I could endure such a thing, I could do so much but I fear the pain an evil government would retaliate at me for speaking out — and many christians are persecuted & martyrd around the world, which is a sad, scary truth.

10. What is a Christlike attitude to have toward people whose religion or race is different from yours?

To find the uniting-principle/common thread which is often: Love and to strive to work together to overcome common struggles of injustice, poverty, hunger and general oppression of truth

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

GROWING TOWARD MATURITY
GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name
Inmate # 22418875 Block # Cell #
Institution
Address
City State ZIP

COURSE 4 — **TEST FOR LESSON 4**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Name two good things that can come from our fears:
   a. action
   b. caution

2. Underline two words that describe a healthy respect for God.
   a. Fright b. Horror c. Reverence d. Awe

3. Check the correct statements. Fear is useful when it–
   ___ a. poisons the mind against others.
   ✓ b. produces healthy action.
   ✓ c. helps us to draw near to God.

4. Write *true* or *false* in front of the following statements.
   T a. Loving relationships help to remove our fears.
   T b. When we feel alone and rejected for long periods of time, our fears grow bigger.
   T c. Fear or reverence for God can have a calming effect.

5. We can help others, including children, overcome fears by–
   ✓ a. being honest and kind to them.
   ___ b. rejecting them.
   ✓ c. encouraging them when they lack self-confidence.
   ✓ d. caring for them when they suffer.

6. In Genesis 3:8-10, Adam and Eve were afraid. What had they done which caused them to be afraid? (See Genesis 3:1-6, 11.) Adam & eve sinned by disobeying gods commandment to not eat of the fruit of the tree of ~~good~~ knowledge of good and evil

(Turn to the other side)

GROWING TOWARD MATURITY
GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name
Inmate # 22418875 Block # Cell #
Institution
Address
City State ZIP

COURSE 4 — **TEST FOR LESSON 3**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: very Good

1. Draw a line under the words that describe trust.
   a. Confidence b. Faith c. Assurance d. Doubt

2. Complete these verses (Proverbs 3:5, 6):
   "Trust in the Lord with all your heart. Never rely on what you think you know. Remember the Lord in everything you do, and he will Show you which path to take."

3. Check the statements that tell what trusting others can do for us.
   ✓ a. Trust helps us to form friendships.
   ___ b. Trust causes relationships to fall apart.
   ✓ c. Trust helps us to grow toward maturity.
   ___ d. Trust causes us to become insecure.

4. A famous king was too ill to trust his associates. Who was he? King Saul
   He tried to kill the person who wanted to help him.
   Who was that person? ~~King Saul~~ David (Read 1 Samuel 18:6-11.)

5. Check the ways we can help children learn to trust us.
   ✓ a. Tell the truth.
   ___ b. Break the laws of the land.
   ___ c. Fail to keep promises.
   ✓ d. Be honest in all our dealings with others.

6. Who have you learned to trust and why?
   My mom because she is always there for me through thick n thin

(Turn to the other side)

7. Which of the following feelings may cause fear? (Check three.)

✓ a. Acceptance
✓ b. Aloneness
✓ c. Guilt
✓ d. Rejection

8. John 14:1 indicates that a strong belief in God helps us to overcome our fears.

Write the verse here: Do not be worried and upset... Believe in God and believe also in me

9. List three ways you can help someone in times of fear.

a. encouragement by someone who cares
b. belief in God + encourage them to believe God's promises
c. Sharing hopes and fears with each other

10. Tell about a fear you struggle with and how you are facing it.

I fear for my life daily in prison the guards lie constantly and the other inmates threaten eachother on daily basis.
I face it by thinking about Jesus sacrifice and martyrs who endured brutal deaths knowing they would be fine once they made it to Heaven.

Keep your eyes on Jesus - He won't fail you!

Do you have any questions or comments? No

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

7. Check the statements that make it hard to trust others.

✓ a. People make promises and don't keep them.
✓ b. People act nice yet take advantage of others.
✓ c. People tell little lies to make themselves look good.

8. Jesus encountered some people who were not truthworthy. What word did He use to describe them? (Matthew 23:13) Hypocrites!

9. Write *true* or *false* in front of the following statements.

T a. Total lack of trust is harmful.
T b. We develop trust or distrust by our experiences.
F c. Trust is not necessary in family relationships.
T d. Only God is worthy of complete trust.

10. How do we learn to have faith and trust in God?

By opening our lives to the wisdom of God through the influence of the Holy Spirit. With more experience reading the bible, praying and witnessing we can become more confident.

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

GROWING TOWARD MATURITY

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name
Inmate # 22418875 Block # Cell #
Institution
Address
City State ZIP

COURSE 4 **TEST FOR LESSON 6**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS Excellent

1. (Check the correct answers.) In order to be content, we should–
   - ___ a. value riches above everything else.
   - ✓ b. seek to know God and grow toward being the person God wants us to be.
   - ___ c. keep up with our neighbor's style of living.
   - ✓ d. be able to accept ourselves with our limitations.

2. Jesus told a story about a rich man who made a serious mistake (Luke 12:16-21). What did the rich man do wrong? he thought he could relax and enjoy his wealth but he forgot god (who handles his wealth when he dies) future, Spiritual, eternal (non-materialistic)

3. Contentment and peace are closely related. In John 14:27, Jesus promised peace to those who believe in Him. Write verse 27 here: I am leaving you with a gift - peace of mind and heart. And the peace I give is a gift the world cannot give. So dont be troubled or afraid

4. Write *true* or *false* before the following statements:
   - T a. The contentment that Jesus gives endures even in the midst of difficulty.
   - T b. Greed comes from selfish motives.
   - F c. If we are content, we will never experience hardship.

5. A person can never experience real contentment until he receives forgiveness for his sins.

(Turn to the other side)

GROWING TOWARD MATURITY

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name
Inmate # 22418875 Block # Cell #
Institution
Address
City State ZIP

COURSE 4 **TEST FOR LESSON 5**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS Very Good

1. Write a Bible verse which tells about the effects of words: a gentle answer quiets anger, but a harsh one stirs it up (prov 15:1)

2. According to 1 Corinthians 13:1, 2, words that communicate good feelings are filled with love. Empty speech is no more than a gong or a clanging bell.

3. Give two reasons why you think Jesus taught that we should not swear an oath.
   a. an honest person has no need to assure others
   b. living open and honest so others will not question us, to begin with — Personal integrity doesn't depend on oaths

4. In Matthew 12:36, 37, Jesus warns that words should not be used carelessly. Fill in the blanks in the following verses:

   "You can be sure that on the Judgement Day everyone will have to give account of every idle word he has ever spoken. Your words will be used to judge you-to declare you innocent or guilty."

5. Write *true* or *false* in front of the following statements:
   - T a. It is important to keep our speech truthful.
   - F b. Lying is not condemned in the Bible.
   - F c. It is not wrong to stretch or exaggerate the truth.

6. List three ways people use words to deceive others:
   a. lying about who we are
   b. lying about how we feel — exaggerating
   c. lying about what we think — being silent when we should speak up!

(Turn to the other side)

6. Fill in the following blanks.

a. We experience inner peace when God forgives our sins.

b. When God forgives us, we must also forgive ourselves.

c. Inner peace and contentment enable us to forgive others.

7. Which of the following persons are most likely to experience contentment? (Check two.)

___ a. The employee who does as little work as possible but wishes he had higher pay.

✓ b. The employee who tries to do his best.

✓ c. The employee who feels he is helping in a good cause.

8. In what ways have you experienced contentment?

In my life accomplishments I experience contentment. In my relationship with my mom I experience contentment. In my dreams for the future I experience contentment.

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

7. (Check the correct answers.) Speech that is helpful to others–

✓ a. gives comfort and encouragement.

___ b. is disrespectful.

✓ c. teaches them the meaning and purpose of life.

___ d. harms their reputation.

8. A person's life must agree with his statements/words/speech or people will not believe him.

9. Check the correct guidelines for discussing the fault of a person.

✓ a. Be gentle and loving.

___ b. Criticize him.

✓ c. Have goodwill for him.

___ d. Talk about it to other persons.

✓ e. Talk to the person who has the fault.

10. Explain how our speech tells others what kind of person we are.

The tone and speed of speech can reveal our mood. The grammar and vocabulary can reveal our education ~~and~~. The content can reveal our inner thoughts and ~~[illegible]~~ direction.

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

GROWING TOWARD MATURITY

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name
Inmate # 22418875 Block # Cell #
Institution
Address
City State ZIP

Course 4 **Test for Lesson 8**

1. Write true or false before each of the following:
   T a. Sexual feelings are among the strongest of emotions.
   F b. It is impossible for sexual feelings to be controlled.
   T c. A maturing Christian expresses sexuality in wholesome ways.

2. Genesis 2:18 tells why God made woman. Write verse 18 here:
   Then the Lord God said, "it is not good for the man to be alone. I will make a helper who is just right for him."

3. The awareness of the differences between men and women is called
   Sexual identity

4. How can parents and teachers help children to develop healthy sexual identities? Recognize their abilities & help them develop them in ways acceptable to others
   ~~help children cultivate self-images that fit their abilities~~ and help them cope with insecurities from a society that forces them into unhealthy roles

5. (Check the correct answers.) Sexual perversions–
   ✓ a. are a distortion of what God made to be good.
   ✓ b. are displeasing to God.
   ✓ c. can be changed by the power of Christ.

6. What are two Bible verses which give the ideal for marriage? (Give references only.)
   a. In the Old Testament: Exodus 20.14 Gen. 2:24
   b. In the New Testament: Matthews 5.27-32

(Turn to the other side)

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Good

GROWING TOWARD MATURITY

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name
Inmate # 22418875 Block # Cell #
Institution
Address
City State ZIP

Course 4 **Test for Lesson 7**

1. Check four words which come close to the meaning of love.
   ✓ a. Caring
   b. Indifference
   c. Selfishness
   ✓ d. Compassion
   ✓ e. Concern
   ✓ f. Mercy

2. Read 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 and list some things love is and some that love is not.

Love is:	Love is not:
a. patient	a. jealous
b. kind	b. boastful
c. never gives up	c. proud
d. always hopeful	d. rude

3. Who was the perfect example of love? Jesus

4. Write *true* or *false* before each of the following statements:
   T a. Love is the greatest human virtue.
   T b. One should love his neighbor as he loves himself.
   F c. Love for God is not important.
   T d. Romantic love grows mainly out of our own inner needs.

5. List three ways of showing brotherly love:
   a. a community giving their time & equipment
   b. providing food, clothing &, housing
   c. Sharing profits & building hospitals, libraries & parks

6. (Check the correct answers.) Divine love–
   a. is limited to family or friends.
   ✓ b. comes from God.
   ✓ c. sees beauty and value in every person.

(Turn to the other side)

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Excellent

7. One of the Ten Commandments (Exodus 20:14) states, "Do not commit adultery."

a. What is adultery? sexual relations between married people who aren't married to another

b. What did Jesus say about it? (See Matthew 5:27-32.) anyone who looks at a woman and wants to possess her is guilty of commiting adultery

8. (Check *the best* answer.) A mature sexual relationship in marriage is–

____ a. only a means to produce children.

✓ b. a way of expressing the love that exists between husband and wife.

____ c. to satisfy the sexual desires of the husband.

9. How can a single person use sexual feelings in a good way?
There is less responsibility to take their minds off God and the church to be free to preach, teach and travel. By channeling the sexual energies into helpful activities for others.

10. 1 Corinthians 6:18 warns against sexual immorality. Write verse 18 here:
Run from sexual sin! No other sin so clearly affects the body as this one does. For sexual immorality is a sin against your own body

11. List some of the possible results of wrong sexual relationships.

a. Physical: abortion, venereal diseases

b. Emotional: insecurity & loss of self respect

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

7. In John 14:21a, Jesus describes the attitude of a person who truly loves Him. Read the verse and then fill in the blanks.

Jesus said: " 'Whoever accepts my Commandments and obeys them is the one who loves me.' "

8. Jesus told the story of the prodigal son to illustrate God's kind of love (divine love). What does this story tell you about how God responds toward those who do wrong and are sorry? (See Luke 15:11-32.)
God (like the Father in Luke 15.11-32) is filled with love and compassion for those who repent. Even celebrating those lost but now found, dead but brought back to life!

9. If we truly love God, we will love others too. What does 1 John 4:20 say about the person who hates someone? Write verse 20 here:
If someone says, "I love God," but hates a fellow believer/brother, that person is a liar; for if we don't love people we can see, how can we love God who we cannot see?

10. Tell of an experience when someone showed you divine love.
The Homeless Shelters in Salt lake city, Ashland and Eugene showed me Divine love by giving me place to rest when I was weary and a few kind individuals in those areas as well.

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

GROWING TOWARD MATURITY
GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ______
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______
Institution ______
Address ______
City ______ State ______ ZIP ______

COURSE 4 — **TEST FOR LESSON 10**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Check the two words which best define forgiveness.
   - ✓ a. Acceptance
   - ___ b. Rejection
   - ___ c. Resentment
   - ✓ d. Restoration

2. What happens to relationships when we refuse to forgive?
   Trust disappears and love is no more, we become hostile and afraid and do not value eachother

3. 1 John 1:9 tells of God's readiness to forgive those who repent of their wrongdoing. Write verse 9 here:
   if we confess our sins, God is faithful and just to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from all wickedness

4. (Check the correct answers.) True forgiveness–
   - ✓ a. restores broken relationships.
   - ✓ b. comes from the heart.
   - ___ c. holds a grudge.
   - ✓ d. can be costly.

5. Jesus prayed for the forgiveness of persons who did not understand what they did. What was their sin?
   Jesus asked God to forgive the men who crucified him

6. Jesus taught the importance of a forgiving attitude. (See Matthew 6:14, 15; Mark 11:25; and Luke 6:37.) What is God's response toward those who refuse to forgive?
   If we do not forgive others, God will not forgive us

(Turn to the other side)

GROWING TOWARD MATURITY
GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ______
Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______
Institution ______
Address ______
City ______ State ______ ZIP ______

COURSE 4 — **TEST FOR LESSON 9**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS: Excellent

1. Write *true* or *false* in front of the following statements:
   - F a. All anger is sin.
   - T b. Anger is a natural emotion.
   - T c. It is only destructive anger which Jesus condemned.

2. What are four sources of anger?
   a. abuse and neglect in childhood
   b. lack of discipline in childhood
   c. Bottled up anger
   d. Lack of opportunity

3. Ephesians 6:4 gives instruction to parents about how to treat their children. Write verse 4 here: Fathers/Parents, do not provoke your children to anger by the way you treat them. Rather, bring them up with discipline and instruction that comes from the Lord

4. The Bible tells about some people who did not handle their anger correctly. Fill in the letter of the correct name in front of the following Scripture references:
   - c 1 Kings 21:1-4 — a. Cain
   - a Genesis 4:5-8 — b. Herod
   - b Matthew 2:16 — c. King Ahab

5. In your opinion, how does bottled-up anger affect our outlook on life?
   Suppressed anger can change our typical perspective and character and even our ~~physicat~~ physiology increasing pain, irritability, tension restricting our breath and essentially suffocating us

(Turn to the other side)

7. (Check the one correct answer.) When Peter asked how often to forgive someone, Jesus said we should forgive "seventy times seven" (Matthew 18:21, 22). By this He meant

____ a. forgive 490 times and then stop.

✓ b. we should forgive as often as needed because we are never to give up in our desire to help the one who offends us.

____ c. forgiveness is not important.

8. (*True* or *False*.) If you asked God's forgiveness but still feel guilty–

F a. God has not forgiven you.

T b. you have not forgiven yourself.

F c. God is trying to punish you.

9. Are there any wrongs for which Christians cannot forgive one another?

No, Jesus taught if we do not forgive others (and love as he loved us - John 13:33-34) we will not be forgiven by God (Matt 6:14, 15, Mark 11:25, Luke 6:37) Very Good!

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

6. Silence can be a harmful way to handle anger. Why?

You cannot be friends with one who will not talk

7. *Check* the following statements which are correct:

T a. Faultfinding may be the result of angry feelings.

F b. Using violence as a means of expressing anger is a sign of maturity.

T c. Unresolved anger may sometimes result in feelings of hostility.

F d. If a Christian becomes angry, it is a sign that he has broken his commitment to Christ.

8. Jesus gave three steps to take in order to settle differences with a Christian brother (Matthew 18:15-17). List them here:

a. Go and talk privately. If this does not work,

b. Talk to him with 2-3 (1 or 2) witnesses. If he still rejects,

c. Let the Church decide.

9. Romans 12:21 tells how we should react to a hostile person. Write the verse here:

Don't let evil conquer you, but conquer evil by doing good

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

GROWING TOWARD MATURITY

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ______

Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______

Institution ______

Address ______

City ______ State ______ ZIP ______

COURSE 4 **TEST FOR LESSON 12**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Excellent

1. (Check the correct answers.) To be responsible means–

   ___ a. blaming others when things go wrong.

   ✓ b. meeting challenges without giving up.

   ✓ c. being able to admit mistakes and then try to correct them.

   ✓ d. being dependable.

2. How can a person use his time wisely? by using their time for the things that matter, disciplined to think on one thing at a time

3. Name two ways to handle money responsibly:

   a. establish goals and work toward them

   b. set up a budget system and discipline ourselves to stick with it

4. 1 John 3:17 tells us how we are to relate to persons in need. Write the verse here:

   if someone has enough money to live well and sees a brother or sister in need but shows no compassion - how can gods love be in that person?

5. (Check two.) The maturing Christian uses his abilities and resources–

   ✓ a. to help others less fortunate than himself.

   ✓ b. to gain prestige or position.

   ___ c. to develop into the kind of person God intended.

6. Where does wisdom come from? (Read Proverbs 2:2-6.)

   to fear the Lord, you will gain knowledge of God who grants wisdom and understanding

(Turn to the other side)

GROWING TOWARD MATURITY

GOSPEL ECHOES TEAM

TEST SHEET

Name ______

Inmate # 22418875 Block # ______ Cell # ______

Institution ______

Address ______

City ______ State ______ ZIP ______

COURSE 4 **TEST FOR LESSON 11**

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

Excellent

1. Write true or false in front of the following statements:

   F a. The maturing person does not need to relate to others.

   T b. Jesus intended that His followers should have the fellowship of each other.

   T c. The church cannot be a loving group unless the members value themselves.

2. The Bible sometimes refers to the church as Christ's body (1 Corinthians 12:27).

3. Check the three best answers. When we experience conversion, we will–

   ___ a. continue to feel guilty for past sins.

   ✓ b. be able to live with increasing assurance and trust in Christ.

   ✓ c. be free from past sins and mistakes.

   ✓ d. draw near to Christ.

4. Why is it important for a Christian to be a part of a fellowship of believers?

   A believer needs the fellowship of other believers to grow & mature in christ

5. Check three correct answers. If a congregation is to do the work Christ intended, the members must–

   ✓ a. get along with each other.

   ___ b. consider themselves to be of no importance.

   ✓ c. be honest with each other.

   ✓ d. care about each other.

(Turn to the other side)

7. What have you learned from your mistakes?

That God has a purpose & meaning for everything

8. In the story told in Matthew 25:14-28, why was the man who was given the $1,000 rebuked? What did he do wrong?

The third man was rebuked, not because of his lesser abilities but because he refused to give what he had

9. The Bible teaches that we are to live responsibly in our relationships with others. What can you do to influence persons around you to live responsibly?

By being an example of self-respect, self-care for my body and moral values and showing how happy it makes me and those around them will naturally want to live responsibly too! Keep doing it even if they don't change. -KS God bless!

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

6. How does a Christ-centered fellowship attract the unsaved to faith in Christ?

The unsaved are attracted to fellowship to satisfy their need for emotional closeness and find a sense of direction by sharing ideas with people they trust by our worship of singing & rdg scripture

7. Small group fellowships can meet a person's needs in a way that is different than in a large group. List two ways small groups can most effectively aid the individual.

a. by sharing their failures, successes and temptations & discouragements

b. by ~~sharing~~ giving and recieving counsel from each other

8. To be of help and encouragement to others on a one-to-one basis, we should

✓ a. listen with love and understanding.

__ b. ignore their feelings.

✓ c. have a sympathetic attitude.

✓ d. "speak the truth in a spirit of love."

9. Have you ever been helped or encouraged by a group of caring persons?

✓ yes __ no. If so, how? "The mission" a homeless shelter by the same name in Eugene & Salt lake both gave me a place to sleep which encouraged & helped me continue my own 'mission' for christ.

Do you have any questions or comments? no

INSTRUCTOR'S REMARKS

The Elephant in the room " Your participation in a Pyramid of war business scheme that creates the

Dialogue Concerning the Two Chief World Systems: Ptolemaic and Copernican

BARRETT, SPENCER

DIALOGO
DI
GALILEO GALILEI LINCEO
MATEMATICO SOPRAORDINARIO
DELLO STVDIO DI PISA.
E Filoſofo, e Matematico primario del
SERENISSIMO
GR.DVCA DI TOSCANA.
Doue ne i congreſſi di quattro giornate ſi diſcorre ſopra i due
MASSIMI SISTEMI DEL MONDO
TOLEMAICO, E COPERNICANO;
Proponendo indeterminatamente le ragioni Filoſofiche, e Naturali tanto per l'vna, quanto per l'altra parte.

CON PRI VILEGI.

IN FIORENZA, Per Gio:Batiſta Landini MDCXXXII.
CON LICENZA DE' SVPERIORI.

DIALOGUE CONCERNING THE TWO CHIEF WORLD SYSTEMS: PTOLEMAIC AND COPERNICAN

Imprimatur ſi videbitur Reuerendiſs. P. Magiſtro Sacri Palatij Apoſtolici.

A. Epiſcopus Bellicaſtenſis Vicesgerens.

Imprimatur

Fr. Nicolaus Riccardius

Sacri Palatij Apoſtolici Magiſter.

Imprimatur Florentiæ ordinibus conſuetis ſeruatis.

11. Septembris 1630.

Petrus Nicolinus Vic. Gener. Florentiæ.

Imprimatur die 11. Septembris 1630.

Fr. Clemens Egidius Inqu. Gener. Florentiæ.

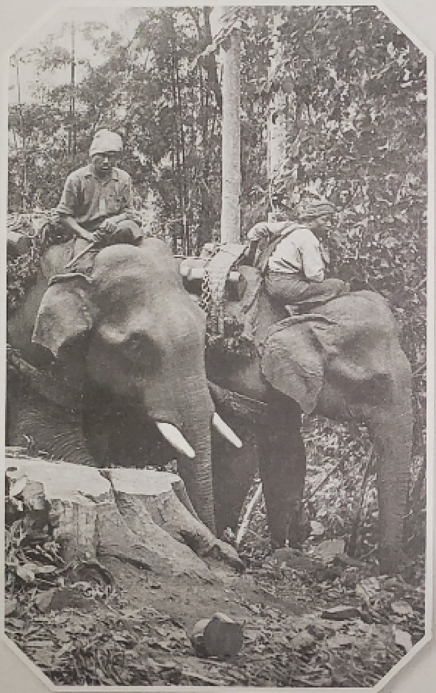
Stampiſi adì 12. di Settembre 1630.

Niccolò dell'Altella.

He was a smart man but not a wise man for he debated with a fool.

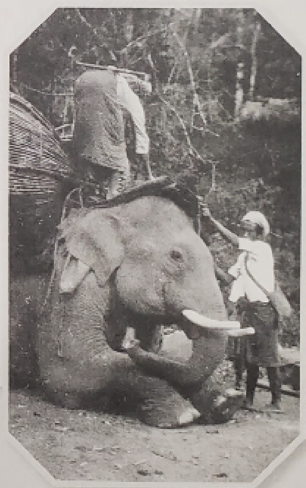
Take note, theologians, that in your desire to make matters of faith out of propositions relating to the fixity of sun and earth you run the risk of eventually having to condemn as heretics those who would declare the earth to stand still and the sun to change position—eventually, I say, at such a time as it might be physically or logically proved that the earth moves and the sun stands still.

—*Note added by Galileo in the preliminary leaves of his own copy of the* DIALOGUE.



PART TWO

LOVE AND ELEPHANTS



Agostino Carracci - Love Conquers All

On the left side, a baby boy was beating up a much larger and more muscular satyr.

"I don't know," I said, unsure which side of the picture I was supposed to be learning from.

"*That,*" my father said, pointing to the boy, "is Love."

He let it sink in.

"He's not supposed to be on your side. You fight with him; you try to undo what he does to others. But he's too powerful. No matter how much we suffer, Virgil says, our hardships cannot move him."

I'm not sure I ever completely understood the lesson my father was imparting. I got the simplest bit of it, I think: by trying to make Jenny Harlow fall head over heels for me, I was arm-wrestling Love, which my own cheap bracelet had been telling me was futile. But I sensed, even then, that my father was only using Jenny and Julius as an object lesson. What he really wanted to offer was a piece of wisdom he'd come by the hard way,

The portmaster—whom Curry called Genovese, for he never gave his name—gathered the rumors about Colonna circling through the wharf. He made a point of overhearing the conversations Colonna had with his local men, and learned that the wealthy Roman had come to Genoa to oversee the arrival of an important ship, whose cargo only Colonna knew. Genovese began bringing news of incoming ships to Colonna's day lodgings, where he once caught Colonna scribbling notes, which the Roman hid as soon as Genovese entered.

Had it been left at that, the portmaster's diary would've shed little light on the *Hypnerotomachia*. But the portmaster was a curious man, and as he grew impatient waiting for Colonna's ship to arrive, he sensed that the only way to discover the nobleman's intentions was to see Francesco's shipping documents listing the contents of the cargo. Finally he went to ask his brother-in-law, Antonio, a merchant who sometimes trafficked in pirated goods, if a thief might be hired to enter Colonna's lodgings and copy whatever could be found there. Antonio, in exchange for Genovese's help in another shipping scheme, agreed to help.

What Antonio found was that even the most desperate men would refuse the job upon mention of Colonna's name. The only one willing to do it was an illiterate pickpocket. As it happened, though, the pickpocket did his job well. He copied all three documents in Colonna's possession: the first was part of a story, which the portmaster found of no interest and never fully described; the second was a scrap of leather with a complicated diagram drawn on it, which was inscrutable to Genovese; and the third was a peculiar sort of map, consisting of the four cardinal directions, each followed by a set of units, which Genovese

which he hoped to impress upon me while the stakes of my own failures were still small. My mother had warned me about misguided love, my father's affair with the *Hypnerotomachia* always in the back of her mind; and now my father was offering his counterpoint, riddled in Virgil and Chaucer. He knew exactly how she felt, he was saying; he may even have agreed. But how could he stop it, what power did he have against the force he was fighting, when Love conquered all?

I've never known which of the two of them was right. The world is a Jenny Harlow, I think; we're all just fishermen telling stories about the one that got away. But to this day, I'm not sure how Chaucer's Prioress interpreted Virgil, or how Virgil interpreted love. All that stays with me is the picture my father showed me, the part he never said a word about, where the two naked women are watching Love bully the satyr. I've always wondered why Carracci put two women in that engraving, when he only needed one. Somewhere in that is the moral I took from the story: in the geometry of love, everything is triangular. For every Tom and Jenny, there is a Julius; for every Katie and Tom, there is a Francesco Colonna; and the tongue of desire is forked, kissing two but loving one. Love draws lines between us like an astronomer plotting a constellation from stars, joining points into patterns that have no basis in nature. The butt of every triangle becomes the heart of another, until the roof of reality is a tessellation of love affairs. Taken together, they have the pattern of netting; and behind them, I think, is Love. Love is the only perfect fisherman, the one who casts the broadest net, which no fish can escape. His reward is to sit

"Above all, what were the 'divine things' alluded to in the introduction, which the Muses refused to divulge? What was the vengeful jealousy they feared these things might inspire?

"The answer is that this is no romance. The author must have intended something else—something that we scholars have as yet failed to understand. But where do we begin searching for it?

"I do not intend to answer that question for you. Instead, I will leave you with a puzzle of your own to muse over. Solve this, and you are one step closer to understanding what the *Hypnerotomachia* means."

With that, Taft triggers the slide machine with a pump of his palm on the remote. Three images appear over the screen, disarming in their stark black and white.

"These are three prints from the *Hypnerotomachia*, depicting a nightmare that Polia suffers late in the story. As she relates, the first shows a child riding a burning chariot into a forest, drawn by two naked women whom he whips

was published. Rabelais made fun of it. Castiglione warned Renaissance men not to speak like Poliphilo when wooing women.

"Why, then, is it so difficult to understand? Because it contains not only Latin and Italian, but also Greek, Hebrew, Arabic, Chaldean, and Egyptian hieroglyphics. The author wrote in several of them at once, sometimes interchangeably. When those languages were not enough, he invented words of his own.

"In addition, there are mysteries surrounding the book. To begin with, until very recently no one knew who wrote it. The secret of the author's identity was so closely guarded that not even the great Aldus himself, its publisher, knew who'd composed his most famous work. One of the *Hypnerotomachia*'s editors wrote an introduction to it in which he asks the Muses to reveal the author's name. The Muses refuse. They explain that 'it is better to be cautious, to keep divine things from being devoured by vengeful jealousy.'

"My question to you, then, is this: Why would the author have gone to such trouble if he were writing nothing more than a bucolic romance? Why so many languages? Why two hundred pages on architecture? Why eighteen pages on a temple of Venus, or twelve on an underwater labyrinth? Why fifty on a pyramid? Or another hundred and forty on gems and metals, ballet and music, food and table settings, flora and fauna?

"Perhaps more important, what Roman could have learned so much about so many subjects, mastered so many languages, and convinced the greatest printer in Italy to publish his mysterious book without so much as mentioning his name?

like beasts. Polia looks on from her hiding place in the woods.

"The second print shows the child releasing the women by slicing their red-hot chains with an iron sword. He then thrusts the sword through each of them, and once they are dead, he dismembers them.

"In the final print, the child has torn out the still-beating hearts of the two women from their corpses and fed them to birds of prey. The innards he feeds to eagles. Then, after quartering the bodies, he throws the rest to the dogs, wolves, and lions that have gathered about.

"When Polia awakens from this dream, her nurse explains that the child is Cupid, and that the women were young maidens who offended him by refusing the affections of their suitors. Polia deduces that she has been wrong to rebuff Poliphilo."

Taft pauses, turning his back to the audience in order to contemplate the enormous images that seem to float in the air at his back.

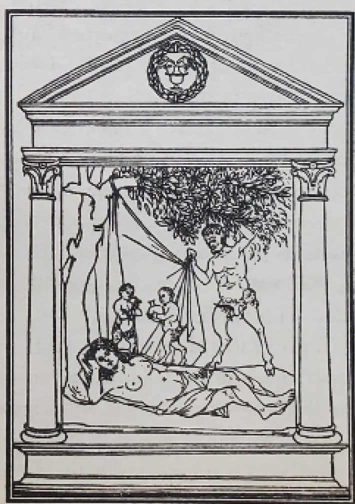
"But what if we suppose that the explicit meaning is not the *real* meaning?" he says, his back still to us, in a disembodied voice that resonates through the microphone on his chest. "What if the nurse's interpretation of the dream is not, in fact, the right one? What if we were to use the punishment inflicted on these women to decipher what their crime truly was?

"Consider a legal punishment for high treason that survived among certain European nations for centuries before and after the *Hypnerotomachia* was written. A criminal convicted of high treason was first *drawn*—meaning that he was tied to the tail of a horse and dragged across the ground through the city. He was brought in this way

Gentle reader, hear Poliphilo tell of his dreams,
Dreams sent by the highest heaven.
You will not waste your labour, nor will listening irk you,
For this wonderful work abounds in so many things.
If, grave and dour, you despise love-stories,
Know, I pray, that things are well ordered herein.
You refuse? But at least the style, with its novel language,
Grave discourse and wisdom, commands attention.
If you refuse this, too, note the geometry,
The many ancient things expressed in Nilotic signs . . .
Here you will see the perfect palaces of kings,
The worship of nymphs, fountains and rich banquets.
The guards dance, dressed in motley, and the whole
Of human life is expressed in dark labyrinths.

—Anonymous Elegy to the Reader,
Hypnerotomachia Poliphili

If it seems surprising, then, that I changed my mind the next morning, and joined Paul in his work, chalk it up to a dream I had the night after he told me about the riddle. There is a woodcut in the *Hypnerotomachia* that will always stay in the stowage of my early childhood, a print that I bumped into many times after sneaking into my father's office to investigate what he was studying. It's not every day that a boy sees a naked woman reclining under a tree, looking up at him as he returns the favor. And I imagine no one, outside the circle of *Hypnerotomachia* scholars, can say he has ever seen a naked satyr standing at the feet of such a woman, with a horn of a penis extended like a compass needle in her direction. I was twelve when I saw that picture for the first time, all alone in my father's office, and I could suddenly imagine why



"Tom, it can't be an accident. Not something this big. This is what your father was looking for. All we have to do is figure it out. I want your help."

"Why?"

Now a curious certainty entered his voice, as if he understood something about the *Hypnerotomachia* that he'd overlooked before. "The book rewards different kinds of thought. Sometimes patience works, attention to detail. But other times it takes instinct and inventiveness. I've read some of your conclusions on *Frankenstein*. They're good. They're original. And you didn't even break a sweat. Just think about it. Think about the riddle. Maybe you'll come up with something else. That's all I'm asking."

There was a simple reason why I rejected Paul's offer that night. In the landscape of my childhood, Colonna's book was a deserted mansion on a hill, a foreboding shadow over any nearby thought. Every unpleasant mystery of my youth seemed to trace its origins to those same unreadable pages: the unaccountable absence of my father from our dinner table so many nights as he labored at his desk; the old arguments he and my mother lapsed into, like saints falling into sin; even the inhospitable oddness of Richard Curry, who fell for Colonna's book worse than any man, and never seemed to recover. I couldn't understand the power the *Hypnerotomachia* exerted over everyone who read it, but in my experience that power always seemed to play out for the worse. Watching Paul struggle for three years, even if it culminated in this breakthrough, had only helped me keep my distance.

he sometimes came to dinner late. Whatever this was, strange and wonderful, beef potluck had nothing on it.

It returned to me that night, the woodcut of my childhood—woman lounging, satyr stalking, member rampant—and I must have done a lot of turning in my bunk, because Paul looked down from his and asked, "You okay, Tom?"

Coming to, I rose and shot through the books on his desk. That penis, that misplaced horn, reminded me of something. There was a connection to be made. Colonna knew what he was talking about. Someone *had* given Moses horns.

I found the answer in Hartt's *History of Renaissance Art.* I'd seen the picture before, but never made anything of it.

"What are these?" I asked Paul, tossing the book up to his bunk, pointing at the page.

He squinted. "Michelangelo's statue of Moses," he said, staring at me as if I'd lost my mind. "What's wrong, Tom?"

Then, before I even had to explain, he stopped short and turned on his bedside light.

"Of course . . ." he whispered. "Oh my God, *of course.*"

Sure enough, in the photo I'd shown him, two little nubs stuck out the top of the statue's head, like goatish satyr horns.

Paul jumped down from the bunk, loudly enough that I waited for Gil and Charlie to appear. "You did it," he said, eyes wide. "This *must* be it."

He continued like that for a while, until I started to feel an uncomfortable sense of dislocation, wondering how Colonna could've put the answer to his riddle on a Michelangelo sculpture.

"So why are they there?" I asked finally.

But Paul was already far ahead. He yanked the book off

his bunk and showed me the explanation in the text. "The horns have nothing to do with being a cuckold. The riddle was literal: who gave Moses horns? It's from a mistranslation of the Bible. When Moses comes down from Mount Sinai, Exodus says, his face glows with rays of light. But the Hebrew word for 'rays' can also be translated as 'horns'—*karan* versus *keren*. When Saint Jerome translated the Old Testament into Latin, he thought no one but Christ should glow with rays of light—so he advanced the secondary translation. And that's how Michelangelo carved his Moses. With horns."

In all the excitement, I don't think I even sensed what was happening. The *Hypnerotomachia* had slunk back into my life, ferrying me across a river I never intended to cross. All that stood in our way was figuring out the significance of Saint Jerome, who had applied the Latin word *cornuta* to Moses, thus giving him horns. But for the following week, that was a burden Paul happily took upon himself. Beginning that night, and continuing for some time, I was only a hired gun, his last resort against the *Hypnerotomachia*. I thought it was a position I could keep, a distance I could maintain from the book, letting Paul play the middleman. And so, as he returned to Firestone, white-hot with the possibilities of what we'd found, I went off and made another discovery of my own. Still strutting after my encounter with Francesco Colonna, I can only imagine the impression I made on her.

■

We met where neither of us belonged, but where both of us felt at home: Ivy. For my part, I'd spent as many weekends there as I had at my own club. For hers, she was al-

FALSE
To many Moses appeared like a devil
East of Eden "To a monster [or Saint] the norm is monstrous"

PART ONE

THE MAKING OF AN ELEPHANT WALLAH

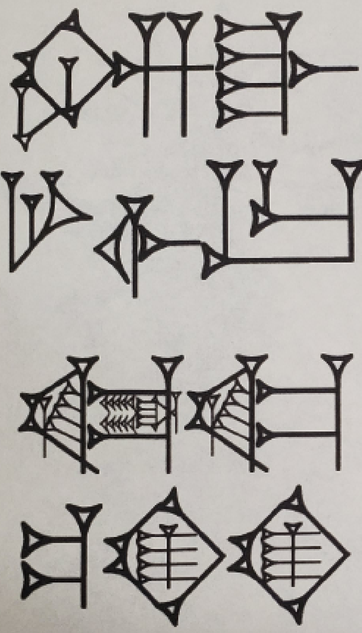
PART THREE

WAR ELEPHANTS

The Kassapu Summoning the Seven Udug-hul by Kitti Solymosi

Ishtar (a form of Lilith) Kilili by Kitti Solymosi

KASSAPU FORMULA OF INVOCATION



Ishtar of Arbela, Goddess of War by Kitti Solymosi

Mercy Snow

A Novel

TIFFANY BAKER

GRAND CENTRAL PUBLISHING

NEW YORK BOSTON

The Elephant in the room : "Your participation in a Pyramid of war business scheme that creates the supply & demand"
my publishings, others beat around bush while I insist / urge peer review
or the Deep State of Unconscious Transference & connection of minds causes them to muse the same topics... unlikely junior has a handout on "Rat-park experiment" after I made the reference... Kabaal & chris read about Belonging out loud... just 2 of numerous examples... Chris reading mans search for meaning and how emotions are made and Re-mindfulness training subconscious... Or the 9 ringed confusion circles th OSCI DS 23 and Connor's interest/convo direct & back story... DS 7 Raven's hope for nuke & wilderness Berzerking

For Frankie

Teller's foreword is adapted from his review of December 7, 2003, in the New York Times Book Review.

Designed by Simon Sullivan

Cataloging-in-Publication data for this book is available from the Library of Congress.
ISBN: 978-0-7867-1401-8

Published by Da Capo Press
A Member of the Perseus Books Group
www.dacapopress.com

10 9 8 7 6 5 4

This book is a work of fiction. Names, characters, places, and incidents are the product of the author's imagination or are used fictitiously. Any resemblance to actual events, locales, or persons, living or dead, is coincidental.

Grand Central Publishing
Hachette Book Group
1290 Avenue of the Americas
New York, NY 10104

www.HachetteBookGroup.com

Printed in the United States of America

RRD-C

Originally published in hardcover by Hachette Book Group.

First trade edition: January 2015
10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2

Grand Central Publishing is a division of Hachette Book Group, Inc.
The Grand Central Publishing name and logo are trademarks of
Hachette Book Group, Inc.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Baker, Tiffany.
Mercy Snow : a novel / Tiffany Baker. — First edition.
pages cm
ISBN 978-1-4555-1273-7 (hardcover) — ISBN 978-1-4555-1274-4 (ebook)
1. Families—New England—Fiction. 2. Family secrets—Fiction. 3. City and town life—New England—Fiction. 4. Domestic fiction. I. Title.
PS3602.A5887M47 2014
813'.6—dc23
2012051304

ISBN 978-1-4555-1275-1 (pbk.)

HIDING THE ELEPHANT

How Magicians Invented the Impossible and Learned to Disappear

JIM STEINMEYER

MAGICIANS' PORTRAITS BY WILLIAM STOUT

FOREWORD BY TELLER

DA CAPO PRESS
A MEMBER OF THE PERSEUS BOOKS GROUP

This book is for
Stephanie Walters,
with affection.

end schism
1 cor 12:25, 13.1-8, love
m 12.25 house divided

CRIMINAL MISCHIEF

2. a) L 9:23-26 deny self ashamed? [illegible]
b) L 14.33 forsake all

1 ❄ 2 † 3 $ 4 1/2/3 5 Love +1

1. Forgiveness

a) m 6.15 if you do not forgive men, neither will you father forgive you

b) L 7.47 to whom little is forgiven, the same loves little

c) L 23.34 father forgive them, for they know not what they do

2. ~~Trust~~ / faith / Sacrifice J 13.34 / 15.12

a) m 5.38, 39 - ~~46~~ an eye for an eye (Ex 21.24, Lev 24.20, Deut 19.21)

4* { I tell you not to resist an evil one. whoever slaps you on your cheek turn the other
40 sued for shirt, give coat
41 ask to carry 1 mile, go 2
42 give to those who ask - 46 }

2 Cor 12.9 my grace is sufficient for you, for my strength is made perfect in weakness

m 6.30 if God cares so wonderfully for wildflowers, He will certainly care for you. # ye of lil faith

a) m 16.24, 25 (forget self) L. 7 / n/

3/4 m 19: ~~21, 24~~ (to be perfect) b.*

b) L 9.23-25 / 26 deny self, take up cross daily)

c) L 14.33 forsake all to be C. disciple

5. The greatest love, for friends, love as I loved you,
1 Cor 13.1-8 (if I have no love, I am nothing)

+2

4 c) m 19.21, 24 if you want to be perfect.

b) m 10.7-16 Kingdom is near, no $ bag sheeps among wolf

d)* m 25.34 - ~~45~~ 36, ~~44~~ - 46 when Son of man comes - L 7.22-23 mercy will pay

a) m 5.38-42

1) J 13.34-35 / 15.12 new commandment So all know you are my disciples

3. a) m 6. ~~30~~ 19-21, 30 moth, ye of lil faith

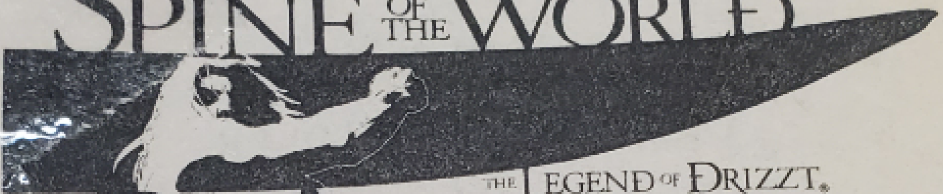
b) m 21.12 overturned $ tables

c) 1 Tim 6.10 root of all evil

d) 1 John 3.17 if denies fellow man, love of god?

FORGOTTEN REALMS

THE SPINE OF THE WORLD



THE LEGEND OF DRIZZT

BOOK XII

R.A. SALVATORE

Wizards OF THE COAST